

UC-NRLF



B 2 942 312



*ANALYTICAL INDEX  
TO THE LITERATURE OF  
THE GREAT INTERNATIONAL  
FISHERIES EXHIBITION*







THE LIBRARY  
OF  
THE UNIVERSITY  
OF CALIFORNIA

PRESENTED BY  
PROF. CHARLES A. KOFOID AND  
MRS. PRUDENCE W. KOFOID







*International Fisheries Exhibition*

LONDON, 1883

---

THE

FISHERIES EXHIBITION  
LITERATURE.

*VOLUME XIII.*

ANALYTICAL INDEX.

LONDON:

WILLIAM CLOWES AND SONS, LIMITED,

13 CHARING CROSS, S.W.

1884.

LONDON:  
PRINTED BY WILLIAM CLOWES AND SONS, LIMITED,  
STAMFORD STREET AND CHARING CROSS.



I 6  
1883  
V. 13:2  
index  
Boul.  
Jell

## ANALYTICAL INDEX.

### A

- Aalepind, v., 153
- Abalone Fishery, in the United States, its value, v., 27
- Abercrombie, Mr., remarks on storm warnings, vii., 193
- Aberdeen fisheries, how worked, vii., 95; advantages of using steam fishing vessels, vii., 103
- Aberdeen, value of herring fishery there, vi., 75
- Aberdeen Whale Fishery, Code of Rules for, iv., 112
- Aberffraw Bay, Anglesey, endeavours made to establish a general fishery, ix., 23; need for harbour accommodation, ix., 23
- Abergavenny Fishing Association, iii., 143
- Aberystwith, one of the principal fishing ports on the Welsh coast, ix., 256
- Abuses practised in fisheries, their amelioration necessary, vii., 254, 255
- Acacias. See *Wattles*, vii.
- Acalephæ, food of herring, vi., 283, 284
- Acanthopterygian or spiny-rayed fishes, ii., 147; x., 6
- Acanthopterygii, British fishes of this order described, i., 82-150; viii., 57-121; number of genera inhabiting rivers of India, Burmah and Ceylon, ii., 472
- Acclimatization of foreign fish in England, i., 201; meaning of the term acclimatization, xi., 489; importance of selecting suitable waters, and of providing proper food, xi., 489; stage of development at which transit can best be effected, xi., 489;
- pisciculture compared with agriculture, xi., 489; improvement of our own national fishes of even greater importance than the introduction of foreign ones, xi., 490; neglected condition of our inland waters, xi., 490, 548; the Rhine salmon, xi., 490; *Salmo quinnat* or Californian salmon, xi., 490; its successful propagation, xi., 491; and commercial value, xi., 491; landlocked salmon, xi., 491; its introduction into England, xi., 491; hybrids, xi., 491; varieties of trout recommended for cultivation, xi., 492; carp, varieties recommended for cultivation, xi., 493; rapid growth of this fish, xi., 494; districts recommended for culture, xi., 494; recent introduction of carp into England, xi., 494; shad, xi., 495; black bass, xi., 495; golden tench, xi., 495; field which exists for improvement of our native coarse fishes, xi., 495; the stocking of canals recommended, xi., 496; desirability of an extended system of cultivating the mussel, xi., 496; French system of cultivation, xi., 496; the "great mussel," xi., 496; cultivation of sea fishes, xi., 496; the Murray cod, xi., 497; importance, when considering the question of acclimatization, of knowledge as to the food required by certain species of fish, xi., 510
- Acclimatization of freshwater fish, vi., 35-68
- Acclimatization. See *Fish culture*.
- Achil Point, fishing appliances in use there, vii., 138



- Acidity affects fungus of salmon disease, vi., 29
- Acipenseridæ (sturgeon tribe), i., 183
- Acklington pass, or fish ladder, ii., 329
- Acorn barnacles, iii., 307
- Actions at Law. See *Cases*, i.
- Acton Piscatorial Society, iii., 176
- Acts of Anne and of George I., establishing close time for salmon, iv., 205
- Acts of Parliament, comparison of modern forms with those adopted in earlier times, ix., 281
- Acts of Parliament relating to fisheries, their frequent inconsistency with each other, i., 20; Act for suppression of weirs, &c., i., 212-214, 217, 221; Act for preservation of spawn and fry of fish, i., 230
- Adag or attic, a local name for the haddock, viii., 141
- Adams, W. M., paper entitled "A popular history of fisheries and fishermen of all countries from the earliest times," i., 463-544; condensed reports by him on machinery in its application to fishing, xiii., 311-319; on fishing, its history, laws, and literature, xiii., 335-340
- Adderley, A. J., his paper on "the fisheries of the Bahamas," v., 365-393; condensed reports by him on the fishing industries of the Bahamas, xiii., 356-359; of Jamaica, xiii., 376-377
- Adder-pike, a local name for the lesser or viper weever, viii., 82
- Adjudication on disputes between fishermen to be submitted to commander of cruisers, iv., 104
- Admiralty should devise means for diminishing loss of life at sea, vii., 215, 216
- Adonis-fish, iii., 13
- Adriatic, experiments made by Professor Oscar Schmidt in the propagation of sponges, iv., 422
- Aelian, account by him of the habits of certain aquatic animals in Egypt, i., 476
- Aerating. See *Oxygenating*.
- Aeroklinoscope, the, described, vii., 181
- Affection, instances of, in fish, viii., 31
- Africa, number of species of fish fauna inhabiting its waters, v., 425, 426
- Africa, West. See *West Africa*.
- African fish folk-lore, iii., 36, 62, 80
- African Loaches. See *Loaches* (African).
- Agassiz, Professor, eggs of salmonidæ artificially fecundated by him at Neufchatel, ii., 521; his opinion respecting the proper classification of the manatidæ, iii., 229; and the Enaliosaurian hypothesis, iii., 436; his observations with respect to the young state of the flounder, xi., 231
- Age in relation to food, vii., 17, 18
- Agreement, Fishing, sanctioned by Board of Trade, viii., 436-448
- Agreements on shipping crews of fishing vessels, viii., 355, 381; present state of the law on the subject, viii., 403; provisions of Merchant Shipping Bill, 1882, viii., 425; agreements between masters and crews of fishing vessels, ix., 252
- Agriculture, its progress compared with that of fishing, iv., 8.
- "Ahyu," a Japanese fish resembling the smelt, v., 200; its characteristics, v., 219; modes of capture, v., 219
- Aid to fishermen in India, ii., 465
- Ainsworth, Mr., process of fish-breeding adopted by him in the United States, iii., 28; one of the earliest of American fish culturists, v., 13
- Air-bladder, air-sac, or air-vessel, same as the swim-bladder, viii., 17; its uses, viii., 20; x., 20; absent in flat fishes, x., 20
- Air-breathing fishes, ii., 169
- Air life-belts, iv., 382
- Aire and Calder Basin, pollution of rivers by woollen factories, iv., 255, 284
- Aire Fishing Club, iii., 143
- Alabama, statistics of fisheries of, v., 24, 25, 30, 31
- Alaska Cod Fishery, v., 25
- Alaska Commercial Company, v., 39; vii., 171, 173

- Alaska fur-seal industry, v., 39  
 Alaska Territory, statistics of fisheries of, v., 24, 25, 33, 34; right of fishing there leased by the United States Government to Alaska Commercial Company, vii., 171  
 Albacores, vi., 113  
 "Albert Edward," inadequacy of her equipment of boats, vii., 202  
 Albinoism, common in flat fishes, viii., 12, 184, 217  
 "Albuferas" (inland seas), v., 360  
 Albuminoids, or flesh-formers, vii., 5, 6, 7, 11, 12, 16  
 Alcohol distilleries, pollution of rivers by them, iv., 271; remedies for this, iv., 272  
 Alderney Race, ix., 64  
 "Alecton," French despatch steamer, gigantic calamary caught by crew of, iii., 364  
*Aleuterus*. See *Plectognath*, ii.  
 "Alevins" (young fish), ii., 51; food most suitable for them, ii., 52  
 Alewife, v., 14, 19; another name for the allice-shad, viii., 305  
 Alexandria, fishing first taxed at, i., 474  
 Algæ principally found near shore, vi., 276, 277  
 Alkali Act of 1863, iv., 282  
 Alkali works, extent to which they contribute towards the pollution of rivers, iv., 262  
 Alkalinity affects fungus of salmon disease, vi., 29  
 Alliance Angling Society of London, iii., 177  
 Alligators, ii., 175  
 Allis, or Allice-shad, i., 172; viii., 305-307  
 Allotments of wages by fishermen, how affected by Merchant Seamen (Wages) Act, 1880, viii., 382  
 "Allowes," i., 427  
 "Almadra" (tunny net), v., 358, 359  
 "Almadrabilia," fishing nets used in Spanish waters with the submarine light boat, v., 360  
 Alpena (Michigan) hatching station, v., 68  
 Alva, Duke of, his policy in relation to the Dutch sea fisheries, ix., 324  
 Alward, Mr. James (Grimsby), remarks by him at Fishermen's Congress with respect to destruction of immature fish, iv., 340-345; to different methods of fishing, iv., 340; to railway rates, iv., 357-359; to loss of life at sea among fishermen, iv., 392, 400  
 Amalong herring fisheries, vii., 76  
 Ambassis, ii., 445  
 Ambergris of perfumery—source of supply, ii., 184; value of the ambergris obtained as a product of the United States Whale Fishery in 1880, v., 35  
 Amboyna, fabled monsters at island of, iii., 203-205  
 Ambulatory condition of crustaceans, vi., 333-335, 338, 341, 342  
 America, fish culture in, ii., 8, 348; salmon and salmon rivers, ii., 281, 288-290, 304, 305, 348; angling in, ii., 362; statistics of fisheries, iv., 324; Judge Black on railway monopolies there, iv., 371; attempts to cultivate sponge by means of cuttings, iv., 422; purse-seine net, vi., 88; importance for this country of forest protection, vi., 266; hatching and rearing tanks, vi., 337; experiments in the culture of lobsters, vi., 341; introduction of German carp into inland waters, vii., 82, 102, 105, 145; the seal-fishery, vii., 156-168; vessels engaged in fur seal fishery of Patagonia, vii., 159; the fisheries of Newfoundland, xiii., 49-55; of Canada, xiii., 55-63; of the United States, xiii., 64-79  
 American black bass, vi., 221, 228, 235, 237, 238  
 American canneries, iv., 118  
 American cat-fish, i., 202  
 American char or brook trout, i., 164, 201  
 American Fish Cultural Association, v., 12  
 American fishermen, instances of prosperity among them, vii., 104

- American oyster, number of eggs produced by, v., 107
- American sea trout, vi., 62
- Amia, ii., 154
- Amiability of fabulous fishes, iii., 23, 55, 64
- Ammocætes, ii., 168
- Ammodytes, vi., 282; viii., 172
- Ammonia, its chemical composition, i., 346
- Ammoniacal substance, its conversion into living beings, vi., 299
- Ammonites, iii., 283
- Amphibia, ii., 170
- Amphioxus, or Lancelet, i., 199
- Amphipoda, the food of the sturgeon, vi., 278; and of the herring, vi., 283
- Amram Bank (North Sea trawling-grounds), vii., 317
- Anacanthini, i., 150-160; ii., 142-147; viii., 121-235
- Anadromous fish, ii., 474, 476; viii., 35, 56; causes likely to lead to their extermination, xiii., 137-153; how defined, xiii., 329
- Anadromous shad, partial omission to feed at breeding time, vi., 275
- Anal fin, its position and uses, viii., 8
- Analysis of food, i., 362, 364, 367, 368; of composition of flesh, vii., 8; of composition of wheaten bread, vii., 8; of composition of white fish, vii., 8
- Anatomists and physiologists, chronological table of, i., 449
- Anchors, use of, in line-fishing, vii., 282
- Anchovies, their importation as cured fish into America, v., 9
- Anchovy, i., 170, 429; ii., 135, 136; viii., 245, 248; xiii., 38, 43, 99
- Anclote Keys, sponge fishery at, v., 51
- Andaman Islands, line fishing there, ii., 455; modes of capturing fish adopted there, ii., 457
- Anderson, Dr., discovery by him of a fluke in the dolphin of the Ganges, vi., 249
- Anderson, Mr. A. C., inspector of fisheries in British Columbia, opinion expressed by him that salmon in rivers on the Pacific coast die after spawning, ii., 299, 302
- Andrews, T., prize essay on "the Propagation of the Salmonidæ," xi., 21-37
- Andrews's Galathea, vi., 360, 363
- Angel-fish, i., 191; ii., 160, 163; iii., 29
- Anger, manifestations of, in fishes, viii., 31
- Angler, i., 101
- Anglers' Benevolent Association, the, iii., 167
- Anglers for coarse fish, their numerical superiority over other anglers, vi., 208
- Anglers, increasing number of, ii., 369
- Anglers, royal, iii., 7
- Angling, close season for, i., 229, 230; pleasures of angling, ii., 372; popularity of sport in recent years, xi., 85; capture of herring by this means, xi., 160; antiquity of angling, xiii., 298; English literature connected with the subject, xiii., 299; its popularity at the present day, xiii., 300; modern improvements in fishing appliances, xiii., 301
- Angling clubs of the metropolis, iii., 165-177; their origin, xi., 571; number of clubs at present existence, xi., 572; their constitution, xi., 573; fishery associations, xi., 574; their amalgamation recommended, xi., 574; benevolent organisations, xi., 576
- Angling societies of London and the provinces, list of, iii., 126
- Animal chemistry i., 347
- Animal foods, vii., 6-9
- Animal heat, source of, i., 348
- Annelids, taken by herrings as food, vi., 282
- Ansell, Mr. A. W., his paper on "Trawling," vii., 303-326; xiii., 104
- Anson, Captain, on oyster culture, v., 100
- Anson, Commander C. U., R.N., and Willett, E. H., prize essay on "Oyster Culture," xi., 267-375
- Anstruther, harbour accommodation, ix., 10, 11; grant by Parliament to-



- wards repairs, ix., 10; works necessary, ix., 11; provision of funds, ix., 11
- Antarctic seal fishery of the United States, v., 27
- Antiquity of fish myths, iii., 49, 58
- Antiquity of fishing industry, iv., 3
- Antiseptics, their service in preserving mackerel, vi., 128
- Antwerp, export therefrom of mussels to Paris, vi., 312
- Apah, or king-fish, iii., 34
- Apalachee Bay, sponge fishing at, v., 51
- Apalachicola, one of the ports of shipment for the Florida sponge fishery, v., 51
- "Apology for Lent," extract from, i., 410
- Apostolides, Dr. N. C., condensed report by him on the fishing industries of Greece, xiii., 447-449
- Apparatus for fish culture, v., 15; for hatching salmonidæ, vi., 42; for lobster culture, vi., 341, 342
- Apparatus for fishing: bag-nets, i., 221, 295, 317; beam-trawl, i., 255; crab-pots, i., 319; creels for catching crabs and lobsters, i., 321; dredges, i., 322; drift-net, i., 278; eel traps, i., 228, 319; fly-net, i., 316; hand-lines, i., 310; harpoons, i., 323; kettle-net, i., 316, 513; lobster-pots, i., 319; long-lines, i., 304, 514; otter trawl, i., 274; putts, i., 319; putchers, i., 319; salmon-nets, i., 316; seine-net, i., 287, 513, 514; set-nets, i., 299; shrimp-net, i., 293; snap-net, i., 317; stake-net, i., 316; stow net, i., 295; trammels, i., 299, 513; apparatus in use in the United States, v., 10, 11; hooks and lines, xiii., 4, 5; nets, xiii., 5, 6; traps, xiii., 6; fixed engines, xiii., 6; the glil net, xiii., 61
- Appert process of packing cooked food, v., 7
- Appledore, defects of the harbour there, ix., 24
- Appliances for avoiding collisions and saving life at sea, iv., 389, 391
- Appliances for hoisting fish from the water to the deck of the fishing vessel, iv., 344
- Appliances for saving life at sea, inadequacy of, vii., 203, 210, 214; life-buoys, vii., 210; life jackets, vii., 210; life-belts, vii., 210; floating mattresses, vii., 210
- Apprentices, cruelty to, iv., 37
- Apprenticeship system, its working, i., 17, 538; cruelty to apprentices, iv., 37; shortcomings of system, iv., 398; paper by Mr. Helyard on, iv., 398; its virtual abolition by alteration of Merchant Shipping Act in 1880, vii., 325; indoor and outdoor apprentices, viii., 358, 359; desertions frequent, viii., 359; effect on apprenticeships of Merchant Seamen Payment of Wages Act, 1880, viii., 359; present state of law as to desertions, viii., 382-388; and indentures, viii., 404; regulations of Merchant Shipping Bill, 1882, viii., 425, 431; form of indentures sanctioned by Board of Trade, viii., 433-436; State regulation desirable, ix., 204; penalties for inciting to breach of engagements, ix., 250; inquiry as to their treatment, &c., ix., 284
- Aquaria, attempts to rear lobsters therein, vi., 334; not favourable to the fertility of ova, viii., 36
- Aquarium fungus identical with Saprolegnia, vi., 14
- Aquarium of Fisheries Exhibition, existence of disease in fish contained therein, vi., 14, 28; offered by Executive Committee for the acceptance of the British nation, xiii., 259; condensed report thereon, xiii., 323-327
- "Arabian Nights," stories of fish therein, iii., 60, 64
- Arabic Legends respecting fish, iii., 8, 10, 35, 58, 62; Legends of Koran, iii., 33, 40, 41, 52
- Arcachon, comparative failure of restrictive measures in connection with oyster culture, v., 100; artificial oyster breeding there, on a large scale, does not pay, v., 102, 103; dredging off of old oysters, v., 102;

- small oysters not allowed to be taken, v., 102; absence of spat on certain oyster beds there, v., 110; use of trawl there by French fishermen, vii., 259
- Archestratus, an authority as to the modes of cooking fish, i., 379
- Arctic chimera, i., 185
- Arctic folk-lore, &c., iii., 32
- Arctic Ocean, abundance of animal life there, vi., 299
- Arctic under-current, xi., 553-555
- Ardfglass herring fisheries, vii., 76, 137; falling off therein, xi., 116
- Arennes, oyster bed at, v., 101
- Argentine Republic, its participation in the seal fishery, vii., 160, 163
- Argentines, i., 160
- Argonauta argo. See *Paper Nautilus*.
- Argyll, the Duke of, remarks by, on Professor Ray Lankester's paper on the Scientific Results of the International Fisheries Exhibition, iv., 432-441
- Ark, the. See *Flood*.
- Arklow herring fisheries, vii., 76
- "Arles," xi., 201
- Armed bullhead, i., 100
- Armed gurnard, i., 100
- Arnold, Mr. J. W. (of Kingsdown, near Deal), his remarks with reference to the destruction of immature fish, iv., 348; to the loss of life at sea among fishermen, iv., 397, 398
- Arsenic, pollution of rivers by, iv., 260, 264, 275, 276
- Art, place of fish in, iii., 47
- Artificial baits, i., 315
- Artificial cuts leading out of salmon rivers to be provided with gratings to prevent passage of fish down them, i., 220
- Artificial fishing grounds in France, ordered to be destroyed, i., 501
- Artificial introduction of eggs or young fish to supply deficit created by the removal of egg-producing adults, iv., 417
- Artificial mermaids, Japanese, iii., 215-217
- Artificial propagation of fishes, iv., 323, 331; v., 14; vi., 36; viii., 37, 43; its scientific aspects, ii., 346-357; impregnation of the ova, x., 59-61; treatment of ova after impregnation, x., 61-63; feeding of young fry, x., 63-66; treatment of the fish when old enough to procure their own food, x., 66, 67; practicability of keeping sea fish in water partially or wholly fresh, x., 68, 69
- Artificially-hatched fish, v., 14, 15
- Aryan folk-lore, &c., iii., 49, 58, 60
- Ascidians, injury caused by them to mussel scalps, vi., 306
- Ashtoreth, a fish divinity, iii., 195
- Asia, Northern, devastation of fish by salmon disease, vi., 26
- Asphaltic masonry and concrete, ix., 98
- Asterites, adularia, astrobolos, and other fish-gems, iii., 52
- Astrology, fish in, iii., 51
- Astronomy, fish in, iii., 42, 48, 51
- Atergatis, a fish divinity, iii., 194, 195
- Atherines, i., 141, 416; iv., 7
- Atherinidæ, i., 141
- Atkins, Mr. Charles G., his work as a fish culturist, v., 13, 69, 74
- Atkins, Mr., his testimony as to obstructions to the passage of fish in American rivers, i., 523
- "Atlantic," loss of, vii., 200
- Atlantic shore fisheries of the United States, v., 25, 27
- Atlantic storm warning stations, vii., 184
- Atmospheric vicissitudes, their influence on migration of various forms of life in the ocean, vi., 269, 281
- Attwood, Captain, his investigations as to the destruction of lobster eggs by mackerel, vi., 295
- Atwater, Professor W. O., his analysis of American food fishes, v., 58
- Austin, Captain, remarks by him on oyster culture, v., 101
- Australia, importation of salmon eggs from America, v., 70; notes of the chief families of food fishes, v., 308-337; pollution of water by wool-washing, and its subsequent purification by passing through forests,

vii., 269; acclimatisation of fish, xiii., 23

Australian eucalypts, vii., 273

Australian folk-lore, &c., iii., 36, 80

Australian museum, the, most of the exhibits from New South Wales supplied from this museum, v., 305

Austria, proportion of natives of this country among American fishermen, v., 21; importations thereinto of Norwegian fish, v., 292; statistics relating to production of carp in that country, vii., 83

Authorities, local, their powers in relation to fishery laws, i., 230

#### AUTHORS ON FISH AND FISHING:

Ælian quoted, iii., 199-202, 232, 244

Æsop, iii., 557

Agassiz, Prof., iii., 229, 436

Albertus Magnus, iii., 297

Aldrovandri, iii., 573

Aldrovandus, iii., 239, 300

Alfred, Captain, iii., 631

Ambrose, St., iii., 559

Andrews, Lawrens, iii., 29

Anthony, St. (of Padua), iii., 559-562

Apollodorus, iii., 237

Aristotle, iii., 244, 255, 265, 270

Arrian, iii., 555

Athenæus, iii., 543

Bacon, Roger, iii., 297

Badham, Dr., iii., 542, 628

Bainbridge, ii., 618

Barker, Thomas, iii., 588

Barlow, iii., 607

Bartholinus, iii., 326

Bellovacensis, Vincentius, iii., 290

Beloe, iii., 578

Belon, iii., 297

Berners, Dame Juliana, iii., 539, 565-567, 570, 571

Berosus (of Babylon), iii., 187

Besenius, iii., 209

Best, iii., 615

Biblical notices of fishing, iii., 544

Blacker, iii., 624

Blakey, iii., 627, 673

Blind Harry, iii., 564

Blome, iii., 610

Boaz, H., iii., 533, 669

Boethius, Hector, iii., 289

#### AUTHORS ON FISH AND FISHING— *continued.*

Bowlker, R. and C., iii., 614

Brooks, Richard, M.D., iii., 614

Brown, Dr. R., iii., 260

Burmeister, iii., 257

Burton, iii., 569

Bussæus, iii., 209, 212

Byron (quoted), iii., 266, 600

Caius, Joannes, iii., 315

Carroll, iii., 619

Cassianus Bassus, iii., 558

Cats (of Amsterdam), iii., 573

Charleton, T. W., iii., 666

Chatto, W. A., iii., 621, 622, 670

Chetham, iii., 608

Chitty, Edward, iii., 624

Clarke, W. G., iii., 652, 653

Clifford, iii., 666

Cœcius (of Argos), iii., 558

Colquhoun, J., iii., 623

Columella, iii., 558

Cotton, iii., 606

Cox, Nicholas, iii., 607

Crawhall, Joseph, iii., 669, 671

Cutcliffe, H. C., iii., 632

Damianus, Petrus, iii., 287

Daniels, iii., 618

Davies, G. C., iii., 632

Davy, Sir Humphrey, iii., 619

De Blainville, iii., 270

De Fournival, Richard, iii., 563

Deinbolt, P. W., iii., 399

Delille, iii., 665

De Montfort, Denys, iii., 355

Demostratus, iii., 201

Dennys, John, iii., 577

Dibden, Dr., iii., 537

Diodorus Siculus, iii., 196

Doubleday, Thomas, iii., 669

Du Bartas, iii., 573

Dubravius, Bishop of Olmutz, iii., 572

Du Cange, iii., 573

Dumeril, iii., 270

Duvernoy, iii., 271

Egede, Hans, iii., 390

Ellacombe (Rev.), H. N., iii., 654

Fennell, Greville, iii., 632

Fitzgibbon, Edward, iii., 627

Fletcher, Phineas, iii., 646



AUTHORS ON FISH AND FISHING—  
*continued.*

- Ford (Dr. Simon), quoted, iii., 662  
 Foster, David, iii., 634  
 Francis, Francis, iii., 631  
 Francis, H. R., iii., 541  
 Franck, Richard, iii., 599, 610  
 Friis, Rev. —, iii., 329  
 Gardiner, S., D.D., iii., 537, 574  
 Gerarde, John, iii., 298–302  
 Gervasius (of Tilbury), iii., 289  
 Gesner, iii., 572  
 Gilbert, W., iii., 608  
 Gilpen, Rev. William, iii., 665  
 Giraldus Cambrensis, iii., 286  
 Gosse, P. W., iii., 224  
 Gray, Dr. J. E., iii., 229, 348, 436  
 Gryndall, William, iii., 574  
 Gualtieri, iii., 267  
 Hall, Captain, iii., 261  
 Hamilton, Dr. R., iii., 217, 219  
 Hawker, Rev. R. S., iii., 222  
 Henderson, William, iii., 624, 634  
 Heresbach, iii., 572, 611  
 Herodotus, iii., 196  
 Herport, Albrecht, iii., 203  
 Hill, Dr. J., iii., 315  
 Hofland, T. C., iii., 623  
 Holmes, Dr. O. W., iii., 284  
 Homer, quoted, iii., 247, 544  
 Hone, iii., 575  
 Hood, Tom, iii., 221  
 Huckell, Rev. J., iii., 665  
 Hudson, Henry, iii., 212  
 Hunt, Robert, F.R.S., iii., 222  
 Irving, Washington, iii., 619  
 Isidore (of Seville), iii., 559  
 Jacob, iii., 613  
 Jesse, iii., 620  
 Keene, J. H., iii., 634  
 Kingsley, Canon Charles, iii., 630  
 Knox, Robert, M.D., iii., 628  
 Lambert, Osmund, iii., 541, 556, 557  
 Lathy, T. P., iii., 666  
 Leonidas (of Tarentum), iii., 558  
 Leyden, John, iii., 215  
 Liddell, Hon. and Rev. R., iii., 674  
 Linnæus, iii., 267, 327  
 Little, G., iii., 635  
 Livy, iii., 378  
 Lucian, iii., 195

AUTHORS ON FISH AND FISHING—  
*continued.*

- Lucretius, iii., 197  
 Mackintosh, iii., 618  
 Maier, Count, iii., 306  
 Markham, Gervase, iii., 538, 585  
 Martial, quoted, iii., 547  
 Martin, J. W., iii., 635  
 Medwin, Captain, iii., 621  
 Megasthenes, iii., 199, 201  
 Montgomery, iii., 266  
 Moray, Sir R., iii., 304, 308, 314  
 Müller, Professor Max, iii., 314, 315  
 Munster, Sebastian, iii., 291  
 Murie, Dr., iii., 229  
 Mutianus, iii., 270  
 Newland, Rev. Henry, iii., 627  
 Newman, E., iii., 434  
 Nobbes, R., iii., 609  
 Numeneus (of Heraclea), iii., 558  
 Odoard Dapper, iii., 210  
 Olafsen, iii., 208  
 Olaus Magnus, iii., 251, 572  
 Olaus Wormius, iii., 297  
 Ongaro, iii., 572  
 Oppian, quoted, iii., 243, 245, 265,  
 267, 549  
 Ovid, quoted, iii., 546  
 Owen, Professor, iii., 229, 279, 280,  
 408  
 Palladius, iii., 558  
 Pancrates, the Arcadian, iii., 558  
 Paullinus, iii., 325  
 Penn, Richard, iii., 620  
 Pennell, H. Cholmondeley, iii., 631  
 Pepys, iii., 613  
 Phillips, Rev. Jerome, iii., 576  
 Piers (of Fulham), iii., 563  
 Pliny, iii., 200, 244, 270, 355, 378,  
 546  
 Plutarch, iii., 547  
 Pollux, Julius, iii., 555  
 Pontoppidan, iii., 209, 324  
 Poseidonius (of Corinth), iii., 558  
 Pulman, iii., 669  
 Ramus, Jonas, iii., 208, 291, 306  
 Rawlinson, Dr., iii., 575  
 Ronalds, Alfred, iii., 622  
 Rondeletius, iii., 573  
 Rooper, G., iii., 632  
 Roxby, Robert, iii., 669

## AUTHORS ON FISH AND FISHING—

*continued.*

- Ruiz, Juan, iii., 562  
 Rumphius, iii., 280  
 Salter, Robert, iii., 618  
 Salter, Thomas F., iii., 618  
 Salviani, iii., 572  
 Sannazarius, iii., 572  
 Sars, iii., 257  
 Saunders, iii., 613  
 Scaliger, Julius Cæsar, iii., 293  
 Schott, Gaspar, iii., 303  
 Scoresby, Captain, iii., 227, 260  
 Scott, Dr. Thomas, iii., 664  
 Scrope, iii., 627  
 Senior, W., iii., 632  
 Shirley, T., iii., 560, 615  
 Sibbald, Sir R., iii., 289  
 Smith, John, iii., 610  
 Stewart, W. C., iii., 628  
 Stoddart, Thomas T., iii., 622, 667  
 Taverner, iii., 574  
 Taylor, iii., 618  
 Tennent, Sir J. Emmerson, iii., 202  
 Theakston, M., iii., 635  
 Theocritus, quoted, iii., 545  
 Thormodus, Torfœus, iii., 208  
 Upsala, Archbishop of. See *Olaus Magnus*, iii.  
 Valentyn, iii., 204-206  
 Varro, iii., 558  
 Velain, Charles, iii., 373  
 Venables, Col. R., iii., 605  
 Villifranci, iii., 572  
 Virgil, quoted, iii., 546  
 Walton, Izaak, iii., 592, 636, 649  
 Waring, Carl, iii., 674  
 Watt, W., iii., 668  
 Webster, iii., 284  
 Westwood, iii., 603  
 Wheeldon, J. P., iii., 633  
 Whitbourne, iii., 206  
 Whitney, iii., 661  
 Williamson, iii., 614  
 Wilson, Dr. Andrew, iii., 433  
 Wilson, James, iii., 623  
 Wilson, Professor John, iii., 624, 666  
 Woodward, Dr. H., iii., 323  
 Worship, Dr. W., iii., 576  
 Wright, W., iii., 631  
 Younger, John, iii., 624

- Automatic treatment of refuse liquors from tanneries, &c., iv., 265, 295  
 Autumn seal fishing on the Labrador Coast, vii., 158  
 "Avalanche," collision between this ship and the "Forest," vii., 200, 205  
 Avoca (N. Carolina), hatching station, v., 68  
 Avon, River, measures adopted for preventing poaching and pollutions, iii., 145  
 Awards to Exhibitors, their number, xiii., 264  
 Awe fishery district, opinion expressed as to defects of District Fishery Boards, vi., 195  
 Awe (the), falling off of salmon fisheries there, xi., 75  
 Aylesbury Native Guano Co., their treatment of sewage, vii., 37, 44; adaptability of their process to the conversion of the sewage of London into manure, vii., 56  
 Ayr, a seat of the herring fishery in the beginning of the 19th century, xi., 108

## B

- Baars, Mr. Hermann, his report on Norwegian fisheries, i., 527  
 Bacon, as food, vii., 6, 12, 13  
 Bacteria, their development, vii., 220, 221; experiment by Paul Bert, vii., 220; how affected by oxygen, vii., 220; and by temperature, vii., 221-223; are the cause of putrefaction, vii., 221, 227; amount of cold necessary to suspend animation of germs, vii., 225  
 Baddock, a local name for the coal-fish, viii., 154  
 Badges (fish), in heraldry, iii., 67-70  
 Bag-net, i., 221, 295, 317; where and how used, viii., 47; another name for the stow-net, viii., 52  
 "Bahama," loss of the, vii., 208  
 Bahamas, sponge fishery at, iv., 422; v., 51, 369; xiii., 36; varieties of woods, fruit, animals, &c., produced

- in the colony, v., 367, 368; the area and number of the islands, &c., v., 367; their geological formation, population, &c., v., 367; names of the principal varieties of fish caught in these waters, v., 368; literature relating to the colony, v., 373, 374; important results likely to arise from a scientific investigation of the fisheries, v., 389, 391; probability of other and more valuable kinds of coral being found than are at present obtained, v., 391; steam communication with New York and Florida most important for the development of the trade of the colony, v., 392; suggested introduction of the coral of commerce into the adjacent waters, v., 420; comparative unimportance of the fisheries, xiii., 36; condensed report thereon, xiii., 356-359
- Baie des Chaleurs, formerly a resort of cod, v., 121, 152; large shoals of herrings found there, v., 133; abundance of salmon found there, v., 164
- Baird (California) hatching station, v., 68, 69
- Baird, Professor S. F., appointed United States Commissioner of Fisheries, v., 53; grand prize awarded to him at Berlin for fish culture, v., 54; his investigation as to the causes of the deterioration of the New England fisheries, v., 59; his views as to the part played by man in the destruction of fish, v., 63; his remarks on the increase of salmon in California, vi., 44, 60; sends eggs of land-locked salmon to England, vi., 61; his remarks on fish culture in the United States, vii., 82, 83; his introduction into the United States, of the German carp, vii., 102
- Bait beds, regulations for their protection, ix., 255
- Bait, for long lines, i., 13, 304; iv., 65; fish roe not allowed to be used for this purpose, i., 223; use of crab as bait, i., 245; bait used in Japanese waters, v., 202, 203; use of caplin or sable lance as bait for cod, v., 282; for sea fishing generally, v., 313; bait must correspond with the natural food of the fish at the time, vi., 294; bait for whelks, vi., 303; for crabs and lobsters, vi., 362; bait used by Swedish fishermen for haddock, cod, and ling, vii., 287; by British fishermen for cod, vii., 292, 293; use of mussels as bait, viii., 53; bait for bass, viii., 59; for "old wife" (sea-bream), viii., 65; for common sea-bream, viii., 67; for gurnards, viii., 71; grey gurnard good for lobster, &c., viii., 77; bait for mackerel, vi., 129; viii., 93; for John Dory, viii., 106; for sand-smelt, viii., 111; for grey mullet, viii., 117; for cod-fishes, viii., 125; for cod, viii., 135; for haddock, viii., 144; for whiting, viii., 152; for coal-fish, viii., 156; for pollack, viii., 161; for hake, viii., 165; for ling, viii., 170; for sand-lance, viii., 176; for halibut, viii., 189; for turbot, viii., 196; for plaice, viii., 206; for the smear-dab, viii., 210; for dab, viii., 215; for flounders, viii., 220; for the common sole, viii., 229; for gar-pike, viii., 239; use of herrings and pilchards as bait, viii., 281, 297; bait for shad, viii., 306, 308; for conger-eel, viii., 312; use of dog-fish as bait for shell-fish, viii., 315; of skate, viii., 319; bait for thornback, viii., 320; use of lamperns as bait for trout, viii., 326; best means of securing supply of fish used as bait, xi., 415-485
- Balani, or *acorn barnacles*, iii., 307
- Balbriggan herring fisheries, vii., 76
- Balkers, viii., 292
- Ballantræ, the spawning grounds there, xi., 106, 117; use of "bottom" nets, xi., 117; fishing carried on there from a very early period, xi., 118; prosperity of the fishery in 1883, xi., 123, 145; want of harbour accommodation, xi., 146
- Ballast, proper and improper methods of securing it from shifting, viii., 362



- Ballisodare Falls, Lower, salmon ladder at, ii., 328-331
- Ballot, Professor Buys, his law, vii., 181
- Ballyshannon, freight of fish from that port to London, iv., 370
- Baltic Sea, investigations there by German Fishery Commission, iv., 9; absence of worms in the sea bottom, vi., 277; comparative scarcity of fish in this sea, xiii., 27
- Balcena mysticetus (Greenland whale), explanation of "spouting," iii., 260
- Baltimore, a centre of the oyster fishery in the United States, v., 19
- Baltimore (Ireland), prosperity of the fishery, vii., 77; necessity for a pier or harbour there, vii., 135; aid given by Lady Burdett-Coutts towards improvement of harbour, vii., 150
- Bamboo, the, varied uses to which it is put in China, v., 173, 174; manufacture of paper from bamboo in England, v., 186
- Banda Oriental, its participation in the seal fishery, vii., 160
- Band fishes, i., 139
- Bangor, one of the principal fishing ports on the Welsh coast, ix., 256
- Bank's oar-fish, i., 140
- Bar, the, a Canadian fish, v., 149
- Barbel, i., 168, 404, 432; vi., 220, 275; their use in heraldry, iii., 66, 67, 69, 74
- Barbel fishing: Difference between Thames and Trent fishing, iii., 454; selection of swims, iii., 456; biting and baiting, iii., 457; dodges in barbellling, iii., 458; baiting the swim, iii., 459; various methods of fishing, iii., 460; rods, iii., 461; winches, iii., 462; lines and casting, iii., 463; dressing for lines, iii., 465; colour of gut bottoms, iii., 465; fitting up leger tackle, iii., 465; hooks, iii., 466
- Barbels, viii., 28
- Barber, Mr., of Mevagissey, his opinion respecting the destruction among fish caused by long-line fishing, vi., 289
- Barbules, x., 15
- Barking as a trawling station, i., 273; iv., 56, 309
- Barling, another name for the lampern, viii., 324
- Barnacle geese, iii., 286, 317
- Barnard, D., statistics furnished by him respecting the whelk fishery, vi., 304
- Barneta (barnacle goose), iii., 289
- Barnock, a name given on the east coast of Scotland to the turbot, viii., 193
- Barnstable, a United States fishing port, v., 5
- Barnstaple fisheries unimportant, viii., 339
- Barometrical depressions defined, vii., 183
- Barracouta, instances of negroes being poisoned by eating it, vii., 31
- Barracouta, the, an Australian fish, cured for export, v., 320
- Barrel of herrings, its contents and value, vi., 73
- Barrington-Kennett, V. B., paper read by him, at Conferences, on "River Pollution," iv., 245-291
- Barrow-in-Furness, i., 498; ix., 23
- Bartlett, Mr., his testimony with regard to the "spouting" of whales, iii., 261, 262
- Barwin, a name given in co. Antrim (Ireland) to the common sea-bream, viii., 66
- Basins or fjords on the west coast of Norway, v., 273
- "Basis (the) for legislation on fishery questions," paper read at conference by Lt.-Col. Francisco Sola, vii., 243-261
- Basking shark, i., 189; destruction caused by it to nets, xi., 122; its capture by means of the harpoon recommended, xi., 123
- Basque provinces, manufacture of fishing material, v., 361; consumption there of filariæ, vi., 261; and of other fish parasites, vii., 30
- Bass (the) i., 85, 425; its transport in America in a frozen condition, v., 7; anatomical details, viii., 58; x., 82; geographical distribution, viii., 60; x., 83; habits, x., 84; food, viii., 58, 59; x. 84; spawning, viii., 60;

- x., 84; size attained by it, viii., 60; x., 85; modes of capture, viii., 59; x., 85; quality of flesh, viii., 60; x., 85; commercial value, x., 85; classical allusions to this fish, x., 86; may be kept in confinement, viii., 59; x., 87; local names for this fish, viii., 58; x., 87; general description, x., 87
- Bass, black, cure of fungoid disease by means of sea-water, vi., 27
- Basse, a valuable food fish, vii., 21
- Bastard-sattie, a name given in Aberdeen to the long rough dab, viii., 191
- Bastard-sole, another name for the smear-dab, viii., 208; for the thick back, viii., 232
- Bastard turbot, a name given in the Moray Firth to the brill, viii., 199
- Batoidei, i., 192
- Battersea bridge, evidence as to the existence, in former times, of fish in the Thames up to this point, vii., 55
- Bays and estuaries of the United Kingdom, destruction of immature fish by trawlers, &c., i., 87, 90, 106
- Beale, Mr., on whales spouting, iii., 254
- Beam-trawl, Board of Trade authorized to restrict its use, i., 246; general description of, i., 255; ground favourable for its use, i., 268; application of steam power to trawling, i., 272; its introduction at various localities, i., 273. See also *Trawl Fisheries*.
- Bearded ophioid, i., 154
- Beaufort (North Carolina), zoological station there, iv., 427
- Beaujon, A., prize Essay, on "the History of the Dutch Sea Fisheries," ix., 301-602
- Bœumaris fisheries unimportant, viii., 339
- Bêche-de-mer, production of Japanese seas, v., 192, 193; quantity and value of exports from Japan to China, v., 196, 198; general description thereof and mode of preparing it for the market, v., 220, 395; importance of increased facilities for its export from the Bahamas, v., 386
- Beech, the, its value as a forest tree, vii., 271
- Beef-tea, its restorative value as compared with fish-tea, vii., 9
- Beer, rate of carriage for, compared with that for fish, iv., 361
- Behring Strait, number of American whaling vessels there, v., 35
- Belgian "devil," i., 244; viii., 344, 352; ix., 192; xi., 158
- Belgian fish-markets. See *Fish markets*.
- Belgian law prohibiting use of instrument known as the "devil," i., 244
- Belgium, its participation in the trawl-net fishery, i., 511; salmon eggs exported there from the United States, v., 70; the Belgians as line fishers, vii., 284; principal fisheries, viii., 344; boats employed, viii., 344; ground worked on, viii., 344; increase of the fisheries in recent years, xiii., 99; quantity of fish caught insufficient for home consumption, xiii., 99; the country fairly well represented at Exhibition, xiii., 100; condensed report on the fishing industries of this country, xiii., 411-417
- Belkinson, or Belkelzoon, his discovery of a mode of curing herring, i., 497
- Bell, Mr., on whales spouting, iii., 256, 259
- Belle Isle, Straits of, route taken by seals on their way to Gulf of St. Lawrence, v., 141; vii., 156
- Belone, ii., 473, 478
- Beloochistan, its coast fisheries, ii., 450, 451
- Beluga, use of its skin for shoes, &c., ii., 184; does not spout, iii., 254; alleged similarity of its blowing to the whistling of a bird, iii., 258
- Benevolent societies for relief of fishermen in cases of shipwreck, &c., vii., 260
- Bengal, neglected state of the fisheries, ii., 450; curing of fish by sun drying, ii., 452; condition of fishermen, ii., 463; proportion of the population who are consumers of fish, ii., 498
- Bennett, Mr. George, obtains a pearly nautilus, iii., 280

- Bennett, on whales spouting, iii., 257
- Ben Nevis, proposed establishment there of an observatory, vii., 192, 194
- Bergen, its vicissitudes as a fishing port, iv., 200; cod fisheries, v., 281
- Bergylt, or "Norway haddock," i., 95
- Berners, Dame Juliana, i., 502
- Berœæ, food of herrings, vi., 283
- Berried lobsters, vi., 330, 334, 336, 347, 370, 371, 372
- Berrington, Mr., information furnished by him as to salmon disease in the Usk, vi., 6
- "Berry," ova of lobster, vi., 330, 371
- Bert, Paul, his experiments with regard to the effect of an excess of oxygen upon bacteria, vii., 220
- Berthon, Reverend Mr., canvas boat invented by him, iv., 380; xiii. 317; his proposal of a safe means of transferring fish from one boat to another, iv., 396
- Bertolus, Dr., his investigations respecting tapeworm, vi., 257
- Bertram, James G., his paper, "The unappreciated fisher-folk, &c.," ii., 189-275
- Berwick-on-Tweed, harbour accommodation there, iv., 381, 391; experiment made there as to the effect of sea water upon salmon disease, vi., 15
- Berwick-on-Tweed salmon, quantity received in London within the last five years vi., 8
- Berycidæ*, food fishes afforded by this family, v., 308
- Beton or concrete, extensively used in France, ix., 91; its increasing use in England, ix., 96; methods of building with concrete, ix., 96, 97; its composition, ix., 97; iron concrete, ix., 98; asphaltic masonry and concrete, ix., 98, 99
- Beukelsz, William, his discovery of a method of preserving fish for long periods, ix., 306; his name held in great veneration by his countrymen, ix., 306, 308; visit of the Emperor Charles V., to his tomb, ix., 308; his discovery of a method of curing herrings, xi., 143
- Bevere fish pass, ii., 329
- Bib, i., 152; names given to this fish, x., 198, 199; geographical distribution, viii., 148; x., 196; habits, viii., 149; x., 196, 197; food, viii., 149; x., 197; spawning, viii., 149; x., 197; modes of capture, viii., 149; x., 197, 198; quality of flesh, viii., 149; x., 198; anatomical details of the family and genus to which it belongs, viii., 150; x., 167, 168; size attained by it, viii., 150; x., 197; commercial value, x., 198; behaviour in confinement, x., 198; general description, x., 199
- Bible, fishes of the, iii., 5, 6, 32 (*note*)
- Bideford fisheries unimportant, viii., 339
- Bigger fleuk, a name given in the Moray Firth to the flounder, viii., 216
- Bil, billet, billard, billiard, local names for the coal-fish, viii., 154
- Billingsgate fish-market, its tendency to become a central fish exchange for the kingdom, i., 52; inadequacy of the accommodation for the business carried on there, i., 56, 135, 141, 145; its improvement suggested, i., 70; quantity and value of salmon sold there in 1882, ii., 287; conveyance of fish direct from trawling fleets to market by "carriers," iv., 55; amount of trawled fish landed there in 1881, iv., 57; amount of land and sea borne fish brought to market in 1883, iv., 72; proportions of fish caught in British waters which are taken by sea to this market, iv., 120; railway rates for carriage of fish not inclusive of cost of delivery at market, iv., 122; proportion of fish brought to market by land and by water carriage, iv., 124; rates of water-carriage of fish, iv., 125; necessity for the improvement of the market, or its removal to a more convenient site, iv., 126; amount of fish received at this market not greater than can be disposed of, iv., 133; Billingsgate a cheap market, iv., 134; daily supply of fish there, iv., 387;



- number of salmon received annually from Scotland, as compared with England and Ireland respectively, vi., 166, 189; "Billingsgate ring," vii., 86; large amount of trade carried on there, ix., 163; a virtual monopoly, x., 79; high price of fish traced to this cause, x., 79; quantity of fish brought to London in 1881, x., 459; inconvenience resulting from want of direct railway communication with market, x., 460; importance of costermongers as customers, x., 461; estimated cost of carrying out schemes for improvement of approaches, x., 480; its inadequacy as a wholesale market, x., 481, 482, 483. See also *Fishmarkets*.
- Bing, Mr., sketch by him of sea monster seen by Egede, iii., 392
- Biological, special, of economic fishes, iv., 418, 421
- Bird Garuda, iii., 24
- Bird Kruth, iii., 54
- Birdie, a name given at Aberdeen to young halibut, viii., 187
- Birds, destruction of fish by, in India, ii., 495; early belief that they were once fish, iii., 12, 91; may transport fungus of salmon disease, vi., 5
- Birdsgrove Fly-fishing Club, Mayfield, Ashbourne, iii., 144
- Birkbeck, Mr. E., M.P., presides at Practical Fishermen's Congress, iv., 307; his remarks as to the prospect of steps being taken to prevent the capture of immature fish, iv., 354; as to railway rates, iv., 356; and as to improved harbour accommodation and the prevention of loss of life at sea, iv., 377; his remarks on the question of state aid to fisheries, vi., 65; and the protection of crab and lobster fisheries, vi., 369; his opinion with respect to the necessity for fish culture, vii., 84; remarks by him with respect to seal fisheries of Spitzbergen, vii., 172; his opinion of the value of storm warnings, vii., 193; his experiences of shark fishing at Spitzbergen, vii., 299; report, as Chairman, on work of Executive Committee throughout the Exhibition, xiii., 255
- "Birkenhead," loss of the, vii., 203
- Bishop, a name given in Cornwall to the lesser or viper weever, viii., 82
- Bishops' fish crests, iii., 74
- Black, Judge, remarks on railway monopolies in America, iv., 371
- Blackback, a name given in Belfast Bay to the flounder, viii., 216
- Black bass, i., 201; question of its introduction into Britain, ii., 361, 407; its introduction into trout streams not desirable, vi., 50, 59, 61, 68; but it might be introduced into streams inhabited by coarse fish, vi., 68; its introduction into England from America advocated, xi., 90-92; recent introduction of this fish into England, xi., 495
- Black bream, a food fish caught on the Australian coast, v., 314
- Black-fin, a local name for the lesser or viper weever, viii., 82
- Black fish, i., 112; vi., 278
- Blackford, Mr. E. G., his promotion of the American Fish Cultural Association, v., 12
- Black jack, a local name for the coal-fish, viii., 154
- Black pilot, i., 116
- Black pollack, a local name for the coal-fish, viii., 154
- Black pups, a name given by hunters to seals under a year old before they change their coats, vii., 166
- Black rock-cod, habits and general description thereof, v., 310, 311
- Black Sea, comparative scarcity of fish in this sea, xiii., 27; opinions of geologists as to its connection, at a former period, with the Arctic Ocean, xiii., 28; value of the Russian fisheries in this sea, xiii., 29
- Black sea-bream, another name for the fish known as "old wife," i., 92; viii., 64-66
- Blacksmith, a name given at Aberdeen to the halibut, viii., 187
- "Blacktails," vi., 150, 151, 185

- Bladder-nosed seal, arrangement of teeth, *ii.*, 179
- Blake, H. P., prize Essay on "Improved facilities for Capture, &c., of Sea Fishes," *x.*, 419-468
- Blake, J. A., M.P., his remarks on Irish fisheries, *vii.*, 96-101
- Blakeney coast, a source of the supply of whelks, *vi.*, 303
- Blakeney, need of improved harbour accommodation, *ix.*, 5
- Blanc Jubleris Bay, seal fishery, *vii.*, 158
- Bleaching works, pollution of rivers by them, *iv.*, 261
- Bleak, *i.*, 168; its flesh analysed, *i.*, 365; when in season, *i.*, 399; supposed to cause tapeworm in man, *vi.*, 257
- Bleck, a local name for the coal-fish, *viii.*, 154
- Blennies, *i.*, 134-139; mode of breeding, *ii.*, 15; "protective mimicry," *ii.*, 145; order of fishes to which they belong, *ii.*, 147; arrangement of fins, *ii.*, 148
- Blenniidae, *i.*, 134-139
- Blens, another name for the cod, *viii.*, 128; and the bib, *viii.*, 147
- Blind-fishing, *ii.*, 225
- Blinds, a name given in Cornwall to the bib, *viii.*, 147
- Bloaters, name given to herring cured after a certain method at Yarmouth and elsewhere, *i.*, 36; *ii.*, 219; *iv.*, 61; history of the discovery of this method of cure, *ii.*, 222
- Bloch, his observations as to the mode of escape of ligules from the fish infested with them, *vi.*, 256
- Blockan, a local name for the coal-fish, *viii.*, 154
- Bloomfield, J. C., his remarks at the conference on the destruction of immature fish, *iv.*, 338; at the conference on railway rates, *iv.*, 370-372; remarks respecting Government aid towards construction of harbours in Ireland, *iv.*, 384; respecting fishery apprenticeships, *iv.*, 399; his contribution to the discussions on the fisheries of Japan, *v.*, 210; on the West African fisheries, *v.*, 489; on salmon and salmon fisheries, *vi.*, 180; and on coarse fish culture, *vi.*, 224; his paper on the fisheries of Ireland, *vii.*, 75-94; discussion thereon, *vii.*, 94-108
- Blow-line fishing, *ii.*, 412
- "Blowers," men who land and carry pilchards to curing cellars, *ii.*, 226
- Blubber of seal, *vii.*, 167
- Bluebacks, a Yorkshire name for the coal-fish, *viii.*, 154
- Blue crab, an American crustacean, *v.*, 18; the common edible crab of the Atlantic coast, *v.*, 49; when and how caught, *v.*, 49; how eaten, *v.*, 49; value of the crab fishery, *v.*, 50
- Blue fish, appearances on American coast intermittent, *v.*, 63; *vi.*, 295
- "Blue Groper," the, a large and valuable fish of the Australian seas, *v.*, 326, 327
- Blue mould, *vi.*, 9
- Blue-polls, *ii.*, 134
- Blue Shark, *i.*, 186
- Boar-fish, or Cuckoo-fish, *i.*, 116; *vi.*, 291
- Board of Trade, empowered to restrict taking of oysters and shell fish, *i.*, 245; to grant exclusive rights of oyster and mussel fishery, and the power of levying tolls on persons taking oysters and mussels from a fishery, *i.*, 246; to restrict the use of the beam trawl, *i.*, 246; empowered to make grants of bottom of sea in bays or estuaries for oyster cultivation, *iv.*, 99; empowered to authorise corporations to make any regulations found necessary in respect of oyster beds, *iv.*, 100; returns of exports and imports, *iv.*, 118; Committee of Inquiry on prevention of loss of life at sea, *iv.*, 377; empowered to grant provisional orders for regulation of oyster and mussel fisheries, *vi.*, 307; grant of such an order to Mr. le Strange, *vi.*, 309; inquiries respecting condition of the Norfolk crab and lobster fisheries, *vi.*, 347; requirements for

- protection and safety of life at sea, vii., 202, 215; suggestion as to means to be adopted by the Board for the protection of immature fish, vii., 295; powers conferred upon it by Fisheries Act of 1868, ix., 236; its general control over sea fisheries, ix., 253
- Boards of Conservators for securing enforcement of Salmon laws, ii., 313
- Boatbuilding, need in Ireland for Government aid towards technical education therein, vii., 136
- Boat-lowering and disengaging gear, vii., 211; viii., 316
- Boat-owners, curers and fishermen, relations between, iv. 163; suggestions with reference thereto, iv., 175
- Boats and gear, used in Salmon fishery in the United Kingdom, their estimated value, ii., 286; used by Irish fishermen in the year 1665, vii., 118; employed in Kinsale fisheries in the years 1880-81-82, vii., 121
- Boats, capital employed therein, in the Scotch fisheries, iv., 89; number employed in the Bahamas fisheries, v., 368; number licensed in the Sierra Leone fisheries, v., 434; never provided in sufficient numbers in sea-going vessels to save crews and passengers in case of disaster to ship, vii., 201, 202; those provided not always readily available, vii., 203; instances of loss of life at sea through inadequacy of life-saving appliances, vii., 203-209; impossibility of ships carrying boats sufficient to save lives of all persons on board, vii., 211; desirability of introducing use of life-saving appliances which will, to a large extent, supersede boats, vii., 211, 216; probably first used for the pursuit of fish, viii., 4. See also *Fishing Vessels*.
- Boccius, Gottlieb, his experiments in the rearing of trout in England, ii., 6
- Boddagh ruy, a name given in the Isle of Man to codlings, viii., 130
- Boger, a Cornish name for the common sea-bream when half grown, viii., 66
- Bognor, facilities which exist for construction of a good harbour, ix., 36
- Bogue, the, a member of the bream family, i., 92
- Bohus fishery district, value of the fishery carried on there, v., 261, 265
- Bohuslän, fluctuations of the fisheries there, v., 258; ix., 212
- Boiled fish, vii., 25
- Boliche de rada*, vii., 252
- Boliche (Spanish fishing gear), vii., 251, 252
- "Bomaree." See *Middleman*.
- Bombay, amount of duty on salt, ii., 446; return of preserved fish sent inland from this port, ii., 451; social condition of fishermen, ii., 459; capture of fish by spearing them, ii., 490; proportion of the population who are consumers of fish, ii., 498; insufficient supply of fish in local markets, ii., 500
- Bombay duck, ii., 445
- Bonaparte, Prince Louis Lucien, his testimony as to the eating of *filaria* in the Basque provinces, vi., 261
- Bonded enclosures at Madras for curing fish, ii., 450
- Bone-dog, another name for one of the dog-fishes, viii., 316
- Boneless fish, v., 109
- Boneless fish industry in the United States, v., 9
- Bonito, occasionally visits shores of Great Britain, i., 111; monopolised for the king's table in the Sandwich Islands, iii., 47; not likely to have their numbers greatly diminished by human agency, v., 62; appearance on American coast intermittent, v., 63; occasionally seen in the Australian seas, v., 321; vi., 113
- Bonnet fluck, a name given to the brill, viii., 199
- Bony fishes. See *Teleostei*.
- Bony pike, ii., 154
- Booms for excluding waves from harbours, ix., 77
- Bqops, or Bogue, a fish of the bream family, i., 92



- Boothbay, a small fishing port of Maine, v., 20
- Borer or Glutinous Hag, i., 199; ii., 167; vi., 278
- Borhame, a name given in Northumberland to the lemon-sole, viii., 231
- Borkum, a North Sea trawling-ground, vii., 317
- Borne, Herr Max von dem, his experiments respecting dry fertilisation of salmon ova, ii., 48; his experiments in artificial culture of carp, vi., 217
- Boston Deepes (Lincolnshire), a source of supply of whelks, vi., 303; state of the oyster and mussel fisheries there, vi., 307; a principal source of supply of mussels used as bait, vi., 311; might be made much more productive, vi., 314
- Boston (United States), a centre of the commercial fisheries of the United States, v., 5, 20; fish bureau, v., 12; one of the principal lobster markets of the United States, v., 47
- Boston (Lincolnshire), Angling Association, iii., 145; oyster beds, iv., 100
- Botanical pond at Howietoun, vi., 49
- Bothock, a name given to the bib, viii., 148
- Bothriocephalus latus*, vi., 21, 257
- Botney (North Sea trawling grounds), vii., 317
- Botrytis bassiana*, the cause of the "muscardine" disease in silk worms, vi., 10
- "Bottom fish," i., 12
- "Bottom" nets, xi., 117
- "Bou" (drag-net), v., 358
- "Bou" (trawling gear), prohibition of its use recommended, vii., 255
- Bounties, early efforts to promote the Scotch herring fishery by their means, i., 25; iv., 60; vi., 76; xi., 109, 199; in modern practice payments by "curers" to fishermen to secure their services in catching the fish, ii., 204; xi., 199-203; grants by Canadian Government to fishermen and owners of boats, v., 145; growth of the bounty system, ix., 174 175; bounties on exports of fish, ix., 178, 180; on fishing vessels, ix., 179; on imports, ix., 179; effect of the system on the fisheries generally, ix., 180; on the herring fishery, ix., 180; on the Greenland and Newfoundland fisheries, ix., 183, 184; changes of policy with respect to bounties, ix., 228; Act to ensure their abolition, ix., 247, 282; application of the moneys previously granted as bounties, ix., 283; competitors for bounties debarred from fishing before a fixed date, ix., 287. See also *Dutch Sea Fisheries*.
- "Boutargue," xiii., 33
- Bowness, sewage from, its effect upon the waters of Windermere unimportant, vi., 6
- Box-fleeting system, iv., 391
- Boxing system of disposing of fish caught, vii., 321, 323; danger attending it, viii., 371
- Brackett, Mr. E. A., an early fish culturist of the United States, v., 13
- Brackett's hatching-box, ii., 86
- Braden leathen, a name given in the Moray Firth to the halibut, viii., 187
- Bradford-on-Avon Fishing Association, iii., 145
- Brady, Mr., Inspector of Irish Fisheries, remarks by him on the economic condition of fishermen on the west coast of Ireland, iv., 188; on the protection of salmon fisheries as compared with the protection of sea fisheries, vi., 56; on restrictions on deep-sea fishing, vi., 96; his opinion as to the desirability of artificially cultivating "coarse" fish, vi., 236; remarks by him on the artificial cultivation of crabs and lobsters, vi., 348
- Bragay, a name given to the bib, viii., 148
- Brahmapootra, presence of the fish-eating crocodile in that river, ii., 492; increase in the number of fish therein, ii., 497
- Brain-workers, fish appropriate food for, vii., 15-17
- Bran, brant, or brent goose, iii., 315
- Brán Weir fish-pass, ii., 329

- Brancaster, one of the places from which the supply of whelks is derived, vi., 303
- Branchiæ, x., 8
- Branchiostegals, x., 7
- Brandely, Bouchon, his experiments in the cultivation of the Portuguese oyster, v., 96
- Branding of herring barrels, i., 29, 239, 241; iv., 60; vi., 84; xi., 109, 164, 178-180, 207-211
- Bransford Weir, economical salmon pass constructed there, ii., 334
- Brassie, a name given in Scotland to the bib, viii., 148
- Brathay River, existence of salmon disease there, vi., 258
- Brazier, a name given in the north of Ireland to the common sea-bream, viii., 66
- "Brazilian," the, sea serpent seen from, found to be seaweed, iii., 418
- Bread, analysis of, vii., 8; termed "the staff of life," vii., 11
- Breaker point Lighthouse (China), model of, v., 175
- Breakwaters, difficulties attending their construction, x., 527; success of Plymouth breakwater, x., 527; seaward breakwaters: suggestion as to use of horse-mussels and fuci for fixing breakwaters formed of loose stones, x., 529; proposed simplification of construction of breakwaters formed of concrete blocks, x., 530; floating breakwaters, x., 531-537; use of oil for breaking the force of waves, x., 537; mooring anchors for floating breakwaters, x., 538; moles, x., 538; shoreward breakwaters: breastworks secured from undermining, x., 539; breastworks to stand the shock of breakers, x., 540; breastworks to prevent the removal of the coping, x., 541; eventual breakwaters to be filled up and completed by the sea itself, x., 541; use of mussels for binding together the materials composing such breakwaters, x., 542; and for preventing destruction of wooden piles by the teredo, x., 542; breastworks to be gradually extended and completed by man, x., 543
- Bream (freshwater), members of the carp tribe, i., 168; when in season, i., 399; value as food, i., 424; ii., 78; mode of hatching them, ii., 71; habitat, ii., 78; are injuriously affected by sea water, ii., 105; anatomical details, ii., 136, 148; found occasionally in Ireland, ii., 379; abundant in the Norfolk broads, ii., 405; their mention in Hindoo mythology, iii., 20; use in heraldry, iii., 66; time of spawning, vi., 220
- Bream fishing: description of the bream, iii., 512; localities where found, iii., 513; Thames fishing, iii., 514; "tight corking" and hooks, iii., 515; ground baiting, iii., 516; legering, iii., 517; baits for bream, iii., 516, 517; recipe for cooking bream, iii., 518
- Breamflat. See *White bream*.
- Bream (sea), anatomical details, i., 91; description of different species, i., 91, 94; spawning, i., 93; size and weight attained by this fish, i., 94
- Breams, king of the, local name for the *Erythrinus* sea-bream, viii., 69
- Breeding and migration of fish, their capture at such times restricted, i., 226
- Breeding fish, selection of, vi., 48
- Breeding hurdle, the, vi., 215
- Breeding of fishes, ii., 15; desirability of increased knowledge on this subject, iv., 107; viii., 34; cessation of feeding at breeding time among many kinds of fish, vi., 275
- Breeding of salmon, ii., 291, 346-357
- Brefeld, investigation by him respecting the life history of certain fungi, vi., 17
- Bremner, Mr., C. E., his recommendation as the direction to be taken by breakwaters in exposed positions, ix., 19, 57; his "pontoon," ix., 99
- Breerton, Mr., his testimony as to the value of the fisheries about Cape Cod, v., 4

- Bret, brett, breat, brat, birt, names given to the turbot, viii., 193; "brett" also to the brill, viii., 199
- Bridgewater Canal, ii., 319
- Bridgman, H. H., and Cayley, J. J., Prize Essay on "A Central Wholesale Fish Market for London," x., 471-524
- Bridlington, its inaccessibility at low water, ix., 5
- Bridport net factories, i., 282
- "Brief Note of the Benefits that growe to this Realme by the Observation of Fish-daies," i., 407
- Briganti, Signor, on ligules, vi., 252
- Briggs v. Swanwick, action at law, decision as to use of permanent eel traps in salmon rivers, i., 228
- Brill, classed among "bottom fish," i., 12; have the left side coloured, i., 157; caught by the trawl, i., 254; number of eggs produced by this fish, ii., 15; have been kept in water partially fresh, ii., 92; belong to the group of *Pleuronectidae*, ii., 144; live a long time out of water, ii., 235; are ground feeders, vi., 280; food consumed by them, vi., 288; proportion of fat in this fish, vii., 7; value as food fish, vii., 20; caught in the North Sea, vii., 316; viii., 200; local names viii., 199; x., 252; anatomical details, viii., 199; x., 230, 238; varieties, viii., 200; habits, viii., 200; x., 250; means of capture, viii., 200; x., 251; breeding, viii., 200; x., 251; habitat, viii., 201; size attained by this fish, viii., 201; x., 251; geographical distribution, x., 250; food, x., 251; quality of flesh, x., 251; commercial value, x., 252; general description, x., 253
- Bristol, complaints as to introduction of mackerel infested with parasites, vi., 30; fisheries unimportant, viii., 339
- Bristol Golden Carp Angling Association, iii., 146
- "Brithel" (old Cornish name for mackerel), vi., 118
- British Colonies, importance to them of the question of forest protection, vii., 266
- British Columbia, importance of the salmon fisheries there, ii., 288, 289; herring spawning on branches of trees, which project into the rivers, iv., 327; existence of the salmon disease there, vi., 27; celebrated for its inland fisheries, vi., 119; extent of the trade in tinned salmon, vi., 147
- British fisheries, i., 507; their estimated annual value, ii., 268; iv., 154; their precarious condition, iv., 424; short description of these fisheries, xiii., 103-107. See also *Sea Fisheries*.
- British fishermen in the United States, v., 21
- British fishermen, extent to which they are subject to conventions with foreign powers, i., 208
- British fishes, specimens collected by Dr. Francis Day, iv., 420
- British fishing boats. See *Fishing Vessels*.
- British folk-lore (modern), iii., 83-92
- British Isles, fish trade of, iv., 118; consumption of fish, iv., 120; internal traffic in fish, iv., 118, 119, 121
- British salmon, excellent quality and former abundance of, ii., 281; present value of the fishery, ii., 285, 287. See also *Salmon and Salmon Fisheries*.
- British sea fisheries, experienced naturalists required to deal with the problems which they present, iv., 411
- British settlements on the Gambia, population of, v., 433
- British Society, object of its formation, ix., 243
- British White Herring Fishery Commission, i., 242; ix., 243
- Britt, fry of the herring and the sprat, vi., 281; viii., 298
- Brixham, a trawling station, i., 273, 511; iv., 42; a port visited by the Committee of Inquiry on Sea Fishing, iv., 38; a birthplace of the trawling system, iv., 56; vii., 305; many of the fish caught with the trawl in the English Channel landed there, iv.,



- 57; size of mesh of nets used by fishermen of this port, iv., 314, 325; first use of the trawl there, iv., 314; need of increased harbour accommodation, iv., 382, 383; its importance as a fishing station, ix., 34; necessity for a harbour of refuge, ix., 34; improvements in progress, ix., 35; character of the fishery carried on there, ix., 256
- Broach (Bombay Presidency), diminution in the number of fishermen at this place, ii., 461; origin of the fresh water fishermen, ii., 467
- Broad Clough Mills, their contribution to the pollution of the Irwell, iv., 257
- Broiling, a common mode of cooking fish, vii., 25
- Brook trout, extravagant prices paid for them in the United States, v., 9; artificial hatching of the eggs of this fish in the United States, v., 14, 68
- Brown algæ (fuci), found where sea bottom is rocky, vi., 276
- Browning, Mr. F. G., his remarks on oyster culture, v., 103
- Brownny, a name given in Cornwall to Müller's and Bloch's topknot, viii., 201
- Bruce, Mr., M.P., remarks by him on the herring fishery of the Firth of Forth, vi., 108
- Bryam's fish-hatching box, ii., 86
- Buckie, its harbour accommodation, ix., 16
- Buckinghamshire trout, their progeny reared in Tasmanian waters have attained a much larger size than their parents, vi., 274
- Buckland Angling Society, iii., 177
- Buckland, Mr. Frank, his evidence before Select Committee affords key to policy of Fishery Act of 1878, i., 229; introduction of salmon fry into the Thames, ii., 349; his Japanese mermaid, iii., 215; account of sea-serpent seen in Loch Hourm, iii., 419; suggested explanation of the sea-serpent alleged to have been seen from H.M. yacht "Osborne," iii., 426; instances given by him of the destruction of other fish by the cod, iv., 92; affirms, as Fishery Inspector, principles of Fishery legislation of 1868, iv., 97; his testimony as to the power of the female salmon to withhold her eggs, vi., 156; his inquiry as to the operation of District Fishery Boards in Scotland, vi., 164, 191; references in his Reports to action of River Conservators in England and Ireland, vi., 199; his testimony as to the paucity of our knowledge respecting the food of fish, vi., 268; on the destruction of lobster spawn, vi., 339; his inquiries into the crab and lobster fishery on the Norfolk coast, iv., 108, vi., 347; his opinion that the pollution of rivers is one cause of fish epidemics, vii., 38; failure of his attempt to ascertain the time required for the herring to arrive at maturity, xi., 119
- Buckland, Mr. (of the Calcutta Revenue Board), his opinion as to the benefits likely to arise from the protection of freshwater fish in India, ii., 497
- Buck-mackerel, name given in Scotland (Banff) to the scad, viii., 99
- Bucksport hatching trough, ii., 38
- Bucksport, U.S. America, fish hatching there, v., 69
- Buckthorn, name given to haddock (generally when dried), viii., 141
- Buddha shells, v., 177
- Buddhist fish legends, iii., 7, 8, 39
- Buddhists, their objection to the taking of the lives of the lower animals, ii., 498
- Buffon, his opinion as to the migratory habits of the herring, xi., 106
- Bugles, Mr. (Berwick-on-Tweed), on the necessity for a harbour there, iv., 381
- Building of fishing vessels. See *Fishing Vessels*.
- "Bukies," vi., 49
- Bulking system of disposing of fish caught, vii., 323
- Bulletin des Sciences Naturelles, abstract therein of paper by Signor Brigganti on ligules, vi., 252

- Bullheads, i., 96; mode of spawning, ii., 18; their destruction of the fry of trout, ii., 56; time of spawning, vi., 219; description of the fish of this family, viii., 70-79
- "Bull's eye," the, a good table fish of the Australian seas, v., 311
- Bull seals, vii., 166
- Bull trout (*Salmo eriox*), its flesh inferior to that of other English *Salmonidae*, ii., 352; prevails in the struggle for existence with the salmon, ii., 352; risk of capturing immature salmon when netting bull-trout, ii., 352; affords less sport to the angler than the sea trout, ii., 421; its extermination on the Tweed, vi., 43; various names by which this fish is known, vi., 150; names by which known at different stages of growth, vi., 151; has dispossessed the salmon from the Whitadder, vi., 154; instances of retention of spawn when unable to find suitable spawning grounds, vi., 156; its capture, in the sea off Yarmouth, vi., 184
- Bulter, or long-line, i., 303
- Bumboats (floating grog-shops), ix, 196
- Bumboats, flat-bottomed boats used by the Dutch in the coast fishery, ix., 441
- Bund, J. Willis, on law of salmon fisheries, i., 226; his edition of "Oke's Handy Book of the Fishery Laws," i., 231; as to necessity of selecting the kind of fish to be turned into inland waters, vi., 59
- Buoys and buoy lines, use of, in line fishing, vii., 282
- Burbolt, or eel-pout, i., 152
- Burbot, or eel-pout, ii., 72, 142
- Burchell, Mr. W., history compiled by him of measures, &c., relating to pollution of rivers, iv., 249, 282
- Burdett-Coutts, Baroness, loans by, for promotion of Irish fisheries, iv., 133, 142, 147; aid given by her towards improvement of Baltimore Harbour, vii., 91, 92, 150; her attempt to establish a fish-market at Bethnal Green, x., 79, 459
- Burdett-Coutts, Mr., remarks by him at the Conferences on Fish Transport and Fish Markets, iv., 140
- Burmah, abundance of fish in the Burmese seas, ii., 443; modes of utilising fish as food, ii., 444; fish principally cured by salting, ii., 450; prosperity of the fisheries, ii., 452; extensive capture of crustacea, ii., 458; economic condition of Burmese fishermen, ii., 463; freshwater fishes of Burmah, ii., 472; time of spawning of the anadromous shad, ii., 476; mode of conducting fisheries under native and British rule, ii., 480; destruction of fry, ii., 482; minimum size of mesh of nets in general use, ii., 483; fixed engines and other modes of capturing fish, ii., 485-490; curious fishing boat from Chittagong, ii., 492; use of fish universal in this country, ii., 498; protection of fry, v., 186
- Burnmouth, extensive use of mussels as bait, vi., 309
- Burroughes, Sir John, his work on the British Sovereignty of the Seas, i., 505
- "Busses" (Yarmouth herring drift-net boats), iv., 77
- But, a name given to the halibut, viii., 187
- Butt, a name given at Yarmouth to the flounder, viii., 216
- Butter-fish, i., 138
- Buttes, Henry (1599), on the value of certain fish as food, i., 403
- "Buyers," persons trafficking at Scotch ports in fresh herring, ii., 203
- Buys, J. F., condensed report by him on the fishing industries of the Netherlands, xiii., 483-487.
- Byelaws for regulation of fisheries, may be made by local conservators, i., 233, 241
- Byers, Mr., evidence given by him as to existence of salmon disease in British Columbia, vi., 7
- Bylandt, Count, his contribution to the discussion on oyster culture in the Netherlands, v., 108

Byrte-fish, a name given to the turbot, viii., 193  
 "Bywell Castle," collision between this ship and the "Princess Alice," vii., 206  
 Bywell dam, on the Tyne, ii., 321

## C

- Cabbage radish, for sea shores, vii., 273  
 Cables, cost of, &c., vii., 185  
 Cabot, John, his discovery of Newfoundland about 1497, i., 531  
 Cabot, Sebastian, his discovery of Newfoundland about 1497, i., 531  
 Cæcal appendages, their common appearance and functions, vi., 273-274; conjectures as to their formation, viii., 16  
 Cail's "lock-swimming ladder-pass," ii., 95  
 Caird, Sir J., member of a Royal Commission upon Sea Fisheries, iv., 86  
 Cairns, Earl, chairman at Conference on Fishery Legislation, iv., 85; remarks thereat, iv., 109  
 "Calais-Douvres," boats of, vii., 202  
 Calamary, its formation, iii., 336; its habits—the emission of an ink-like fluid, iii., 337; manner of seizing and devouring its prey, iii., 338; construction of each species slightly modified, iii., 339; its hooked tentacles, iii., 344, 346; its spawn, iii., 347; description of large dead specimen found by Banks & Solander in 1769, much relished as food by the finders, iii., 361, 362; other large specimens observed, iii., 363; specimens stranded in Zealand, in Jutland, and in Shetland, iii., 364  
 Calaminary cuttlefish as an article of diet, i., 427  
 Calanidæ, or "herring food," found near Lofoden, vi., 283  
 Calcutta, mode of capturing crustacea, ii., 458  
 Calder River, its pollution by sewage, iv., 256; supplies Wakefield with drinking water, iv., 303  
 Calico print, dye, and bleach works, pollution of streams by, iv., 260; remedies for this, iv., 261, 262  
 California, canned salmon, v., 19; Chinese fishermen in, v., 22; statistics of fisheries, v., 24, 25; shore whale-fishing, v., 35; increase of salmon, vi., 44; salmon canneries and hatchery, vi., 60; seals on coast of, vii., 167  
 California ground (North Sea), capture of soles, i., 518  
 California salmon, temperature of Californian salmon streams, ii., 62; hatching season, v., 8; size of fish, v., 16; McCloud River station, v., 68; vitality of fish, xi., 490; acclimatisation and propagation, xi., 491  
 California trout, Baird station for developing eggs, v., 69  
 Calliethys, mode of respiration, ii., 170; monogamous, ii., 475  
*Callionymidæ*, i., 126  
 Campbell, J. Duncan, paper read by him, at Conferences, on "the Fisheries of China," v., 169-181  
 Campbell, Sir George, remarks by him on Mr. Duff's paper on the Herring Fisheries of Scotland, vi., 105  
 Campbeltown fisheries, fishermen's contracts, vii., 95  
 Camrels, name given to haddocks after spawning, viii., 141  
 Canada, the coast fishery, as regulated by the treaty of Washington, i., 245; the shoodic salmon, ii., 61; salmon eggs exported to, v., 70; paper by Mr. L. Z. Joncas upon the fisheries of Canada, v., 117-156; area of the great lakes, v., 148; mode of fishing employed therein, v., 148; fishing vessels, v., 148; payment of crews, v., 148; advantages attending use of steam-fishing vessels, v., 149; produce of the lake fisheries, v., 149; their value, v., 149; exports of fish, v., 150; harbours and breakwaters provided for fishermen, v., 167; Government subsidy for fishing vessels, v., 168; the fresh water "her-



- ring," vi., 103; salmon and salmon fisheries, legislation and Government appropriations, vi., 173; remarks upon Mr. Whitcher's report, vi., 175; aid given towards fish culture by the Government, vii., 84; the seal fishery, vii., 156-158; progress of pisciculture in Canada, xi., 6; relative value of the fisheries of the various provinces of the Dominion, xiii., 56; the cod fishery, xiii., 56; description of boats and vessels employed, xiii., 56; modes of capture, xiii., 57; description of a fish-curing establishment and the operations carried on there, xiii., 57; fish guano, xiii., 58; statement by Mr. Joncas as to the value of the cod fishery, xiii., 58; the lobster fishery, xiii., 59; the herring and mackerel fisheries, xiii., 59; the salmon fishery, xiii., 60; exhibit of salmon rods, xiii., 60; export of frozen and canned salmon, xiii., 60; value of the salmon fishery, xiii., 61; modes of capture of salmon and of white fish, xiii., 61; the gill net and mode of working it, xiii., 61; apprehensions entertained as to exhaustion of the fisheries, xiii., 62; fish breeding, xiii., 62; total value of the fisheries, xiii., 110; condensed report on the fishing industries of the Dominion, xiii., 353-355
- Canadian fishermen, economic condition of, iv., 186
- Canadian pisciculturists, vi., 337
- Canadian Commissioner, remarks by him as to parasites in fish, vii., 31
- Canadian fish culture, Mr. S. Wilmot's system, successful results obtained, ii., 9, 348; statistics as to salmon breeding, ii., 10
- Canadian seal fisheries. See *Seal Fisheries*.
- Canal extension, ii., 319
- Canal, Duke of Bridgewater's, ii., 319
- Canals, the desirability of stocking them with fish, xi., 496
- Canara, engines for fish destruction constructed there, ii., 486
- "Canario African Fisheries Company," its success and methods of fishing, v., 475-477
- Canary Islands, remarks by Mr. Herbert Hounsell with respect to the fisheries carried on there, v., 157; fitful operation of the quarantine laws, v., 478, 479; general description of the fisheries, v., 472, 479; class of vessels employed, v., 473; value of the fisheries in 1880, v., 474
- Cancale, abundance of oysters between Grenville and this place, v., 101; permanent reserve there, v., 101
- Cannanore, statistics of fish trade, ii., 448; system of trading, ii., 462
- Canned salmon, from the Columbia River and rivers in Oregon and California, v., 19
- Canoes, used for whale fishing in the South Seas, i., 493; canoes in use in the Gold Coast Colony, their size, and purposes for which employed, v., 437
- Canso, Gulf of, its herring fishery, v., 133
- Canterbury, Archbishop of, prayer offered up by him at the opening of the Exhibition, xiii., 249
- Cape Ann, collecting by fishermen there of zoological specimens, v., 58
- Cape Breton fishing boats, v., 123  
,, Chat, disappearance of cod fish from, v., 152
- Cape Clear fisheries, iv., 142  
,, Cod, shore whaling at, v., 35; mackerel and lobster fishery, vi., 295
- Cape Horn, season for seal pupping, vii., 167
- Cape Verde Islands: coral fisheries, v., 361; population, v., 479; quantity of coral found near the islands, v., 480
- Cape Whittle, vii., 158
- Capital, amount invested in salmon fisheries of the United Kingdom, ii., 286; advanced to fishermen by money lenders, ii., 454; increase of capital employed in nets and boats in the Scotch fisheries, iv., 89; amount employed in fishing generally in the United Kingdom, iv., 157

- Caplin, chief food of cod, v., 121; especially during June, July, and August, v., 125; its capture for use as bait, v., 126; when caught in Norwegian waters, v., 274; spawning grounds and use as bait for cod, v., 282; vi., 294
- “Caplin cod” fishery of Finmarken, statistics of, v., 283
- Capps, Mr. (Lowestoft), remarks on the spring herring fishery, iv., 320
- Capture of sea fishes, improved facilities for, vii., 117, 121, 122
- Carangidae* or horse mackerel, description of, i., 114; great quantities found at certain seasons, of this family, in Australian waters, v., 306; valuable for canning purposes, v., 307; importance of this large family, v., 322
- Carbon, its various forms in nature, i., 337; used up in proportion to work, i., 351; amount necessary to be taken daily in human food, i., 354; its compounds in food, i., 357
- Carbonic acid, an invisible gas, i., 344; its conversion from carbon by oxidation i., 345; its relation to muscular force, i., 349; oxidized within the human body, i., 350; effect upon the human body in cases of undue or over exertion, i., 351
- Cardiff, fisheries unimportant, viii., 339
- Cardigan Bay, deficiency of good harbours, ix., 23
- Cardigan, fisheries unimportant, viii., 339
- Carelet net, for upward capture of fish, i., 526
- Carf, or carp, a name given on the north-east coast of Ireland to the common sea-bream, viii., 66
- Carham, observations on trout in pond at, vi., 151
- Carleton, disappearance of cod from, v., 121
- Carleton, Sir Dudley, evidence afforded by his ‘Memoirs’ in reference to the disputes between England and the Dutch respecting the right of free fishing at sea, ix., 467
- Carlisle Angling Association, for protection of the river Eden, iii., 147
- Carnaim, temple at, iii., 195
- Carnarvon, fisheries unimportant, viii., 339
- Carnivorous fish, vi., 278
- Carolina, fisheries of, v., 24, 25, 30, 35, 41
- Carp, anatomical and general description and classification, i., 168; ii., 73; vi. 269, 271, 272; value as food, i., 365; is best in July, i., 398; mode of dressing, i., 403; present in the Thames in 1593, i., 419; of sweet taste but poor nourishment, i., 432; largely cultivated in Germany, ii., 6; iv. 413; yield of eggs, ii., 17; Herr Eben Banditten’s experiment in rearing, ii., 70; habits, cultivation, and growth, ii., 74; are mainly vegetable feeders, ii., 137; value as food in India, ii., 473; are migratory, ii., 475; spawning season in India, habits of the fish at the time, ii., 476; yield of eggs in India, ii., 478; fixed engines and weirs in Indian rivers, their effect on spawning, ii., 486; held in high esteem by the ancients, iii., 9; tamed in Java, iii., 13; and in India, iii., 15; Indian superstition concerning, iii., 20; fables and fairy lore, iii., 57; use in heraldry, iii., 67; “Lund” hatching boxes, iii., 122; their food, iv., 413; vi., 220; artificial cultivation in Germany, iv., 413; their suitability for cultivation, xi., 493; artificial hatching of, v., 15; held in high estimation in Japan, v., 200; breeding ponds, vi., 217; spawn, vi., 219; remarks by Mr. Senior, vi., 234; Mr. Wilmot, vi., 237; and Mr. Marston, on cultivation in ponds, vi., 239; description of their teeth, vi., 269
- Carp bream. See *Bream*.
- Carp, Crucian, i., 168
- Carp Fishing: description, iii., 496; localities where fish are found, iii., 497; baits, iii., 498; use of potato for this purpose iii., 499; methods of fishing, iii., 500
- Carp, Gold, introduced from China, i., 169; telescope fish, i., 204

- Carp, leather, peculiarity as to scales of, i., 202
- Carp, Prussian, a variety of the Crucian carp, i., 169
- Carp transportation can, ii., 76  
 " " crate, ii., 76
- Carr, T. F. Robertson, Prize Essay on "the Best Means of Increasing the Supply of Mussels, &c.," xi., 415-485
- Carriage of fish, rates for, 359
- "Carriers" (vessels which convey fish from fishing boat to nearest harbour), iv., 35; iv., 55; viii., 370-371
- "Carries," for capture of herrings, xi., 108
- Cartilaginous fishes: sturgeon, vi., 274; sharks, viii., 314; dog-fish, viii., 314; their habits, uses, habitat, viii., 315; picked dog-fish, viii., 316; rays, viii., 317; skates, viii., 318; thornback, viii., 319
- Casa Laiglesia, the Marquis de, presides at the Conference on "the basis of legislation on fishery questions," vii., 245
- Cascapedia, river, famed for salmon, v., 146
- Cases relating to fishery laws: Briggs v. Swanwick, i., 228; Leconfield v. Lonsdale, i., 212, 217; Pearce v. Scotcher, i., 209; Reece v. Miller, i., 209; Rolle v. Whyte, i., 218; Ruther v. Harris, i., 224
- Caspian Sea, abstraction of salt from it by evaporation, xiii., 28, 29; value of the fisheries of the Caspian basin, xiii., 29, 30
- "Casters" (crabs), laws as to their capture, i., 245
- "Castilian," ship, sea monster seen from, iii., 419
- Castling-net, a very ancient and well-known implement, i., 292; use in India, ii., 457, 488
- Castries Rivers, diseased fish in, vi., 7
- Catadromous fishes, how defined, viii., 56; xiii., 329
- Catalina, gigantic cuttle found at, iii.
- Catalogue of works on fishing: Bartlett's (cf B ston, U.S.), iii., 53  
 Bethune's, iii., 533  
 Bosgoed's, iii., 532  
 Ellis's (Sir Henry), iii., 532  
 Engelmann's, iii., 532  
 Enslin's, iii., 532  
 Goode, Professor Brown (in preparation), iii., 536  
 Kreysig's, iii., 532  
 Pickering's, iii., 533  
 Rittershusius', iii., 532  
 Sale Catalogues of Works on Angling, iii., 536  
 Schneider's, iii., 532  
 Smith's (J. Russell), iii., 533  
 White's (of Crickhowell), iii., 532  
 Wilson's (J.), iii., 533
- Catalogue of the Exhibition, value of the scientific information contained therein, iv., 429
- Catalonia, manufacture of fishing material in province of, v., 361
- Catamarans, or surf boats of South Formosa, v., 173
- Cat-fish, its ferocity, i., 134; description, i., 135; x., 155; its excellence as food, vii., 21; a name given in Sussex to the greater weever, viii., 80; anatomical details of the genus to which it belongs, x., 152; geographical distribution, x., 153; habits, x., 153; food, x., 153; spawning, x., 154; modes of capture, x., 154; quality of flesh, x., 154; commercial value, x., 154; names given to this fish, x., 155
- Caudal fin, its position, viii., 8; how used, viii., 8
- Caviare, its preparation from sturgeons' roe, ii., 157; its importation into the United States, v., 9; xiii., 309. See also *Kaviar*.
- Cayley, J. J., and Bridgman, W. H., Prize Essay on "a Central Wholesale Fish Market for London," x., 471-524
- Cayley, Mr., remarks upon fish transport and markets, iv., 135; Mr. Spencer Walpole's reply thereto, iv., 146



- Cedar Keys, sponge fishery at, v., 51
- Cederstrom's treatise on Swedish fisheries, i., 528
- Ceithnach, a local name for the coal-fish, viii., 154
- Cellular structure for reducing waves in harbours, ix., 74
- "Cemetery," the (North Sea trawling grounds), vii., 317
- "Centaur," loss of the, vii., 213
- Centrolophus* (Black-fishes), description, i., 112
- Centrolophus pompilus*, keeps company with whales, sharks, and other large fish, i., 112; vi., 278
- Centropages typicus*, found in the stomachs of mackerel and pilchards, vi., 281
- Centrostephanos rogersii*, an Echinoderm, eaten by sharks, vi., 279
- Cephalopoda*, their subdivisions, iii., 334; manner of feeding, iii., 346
- Ceratodus*, the barramunda of Queensland, ii., 168
- "Cercos real" (sardine net), v., 356
- Cereals, analysis, vii., 11; as human food, vii., 16
- Cero, artificial hatching of, v., 15
- Certificates for masters and second hands of trawlers, iv., 39, 40
- Certificates of masters and mates of fishing vessels; regulations of Merchant Shipping Bill, 1882, on the subject, viii., 420
- Certificates of registration, their production by owners of fishing boats when required, ix., 236
- Cestode tuberculosis*, a destructive parasite, vi., 260
- Cetacea*, toothed and whaleboned forms of, ii., 185; question of their destruction, vi., 141
- Ceylon, fishing practised with the cast net, i., 292; salted fish exported to, from Madras, ii., 450; varieties of fish inhabiting its waters, ii., 472; abundance of fish in the adjacent seas, xiii., 11; value of the fisheries carried on there, xiii., 11; advantages which have resulted from the removal of the Government mono-
- poly, xiii., 11; appliances in use for capture of fish, xiii., 12; fishing boats, xiii., 13; pearl fishery, xiii., 13; the dugong, xiii., 27; condensed report on the fishing industries of this country, xiii., 360-364
- Chacamass River (Oregon), experiment in salmon hatching there, vi., 60
- Chad, a name given on the south-west coast of England to the common sea-bream when young, viii., 66
- "Challenger," H.M.S., dredging by, iii., 438
- Chambers' fish box, vi., 226
- Chambers, Mr. W. Oldham, hatching apparatus by, ii., 35; "thorough" vase for rearing salmon, ii., 54; his remarks upon fish culture, iv., 226; remarks about land-locked salmon, vi., 61; his rearing troughs suitable for lobster culture, vi., 337; Prize Essays on "the Propagation of the Salmonidæ," xi., 41-52; "the Propagation of other Freshwater Fish," xi., 95-102; "the Introduction and Acclimatisation of Foreign Fish," xi., 489-497
- Channel fisheries, relations between England and France, i., 244
- Channel Islands, number of men and boys engaged in fishing, iv., 29
- Char, varieties of, i., 164; size of egg, ii., 24; Sir J. Gibson Maitland's breeding ponds, ii., 26; Nova Scotian variety, ii., 62; remarks by Sir J. G. Maitland, as to condition of land-locked salmon in waters having no char, vi., 66
- Char fishing, laws and penalties for breaking them, i., 223; close times, i., 227; selling fish in close season, legislative anomalies, i., 228
- Char of Loch Leven, vi., 49
- Char, Loch Rannoch, vi., 49
- Characters of fish, iii., 9-13; amiable, iii., 22, 23; and grateful, iii., 53-64
- Charity of fisher-folk, ii., 201
- Charter *re* herrings, granted to Hollanders, Zealanders, and Frieslanders, i., 497
- Charters or grants, royal, ii., 307

- Charybdis, fables and passages from the Odyssey concerning, iii., 247-249
- Chase's hatching-jar for eggs of white fish, ii., 66
- Chater, F. J. Talfourd, Prize Essay on the "Relations of the State with Fishermen and Fisheries," ix., 225-298
- Chatham, United States, fishing port, v., 5
- Cheap fish, dependent on cheap rate of carriage, iv., 134; costermongers can sell cheap, iv., 135; Mr. Burdett-Coutts' remarks, iv., 140; Billingsgate prices compared with retail price, iv., 141; Mr. J. H. Fordham's remarks upon Billingsgate, iv., 145
- Cheap fish generally unknown:—Basse, vii., 21; Cat-fish, vii., 21; Coal-fish, vii., 21; Cod-fish, vii., 21; Conger, vii., 21; Eels, vii., 21; Gurnard, vii., 21; Hake, vii., 21; Halibut, vii., 21; Ling, vii., 21; Perch, vii., 21; Pike, vii., 21; Pollack, vii., 21; Sea-bream, vii., 21; Tench, vii., 21; Thornback, vii., 21; Wolf-fish, vii., 21
- "Chebacco" boat, xiii., 116
- Chelmsford, Lord Chancellor, on right of salmon fishing in Scotland, ii., 311
- Chelonia* (turtles and tortoises), ii., 172-175
- Chemical analyses of carbon and hydrogen, i., 343; nitrogen and ammonia, i., 346; of the flesh of a healthy animal, vii., 8; of wheaten bread, vii., 8; of fish, vii., 8
- Chemical elements used as food in the form of compounds, i., 339-342; consumption and expulsion thereof by the human frame, i., 352-4
- Chemical nomenclature, its accuracy of expression, i., 334
- Chemical treatment of pollutions, remarks by Mr. Francis Gould, vii., 37; Mr. Sellar's experiments, vii., 51; the Aylesbury Co.'s method, vii., 64; advantages of chemical treatment of sewage, vii., 65
- Chemical works, pollution of rivers thereby, iv., 262-265
- Chesapeake oysters, abundant supply, v., 7
- Chesapeake, the, its yield of fish, v., 4
- Chester's semi-rotating hatcher, ii., 84
- Chichester Angling Society, iii., 147
- Child, Sir Josiah, advocated the entire displanting of the Newfoundland colony in order to protect the cod fishing industry, i., 532
- Chili, how represented at the Exhibition, xiii., 108; condensed report on the fishing industries of this country, xiii., 418-422
- Chilian seal fishery, vessels used in the fishery, vii., 160; improvidence of sealers, vii., 163
- Chimæra, or "Herring-King," ii., 165; vi., 272
- China, fish-hawking in, i., 472; remarks upon its fishing industry, i., 533; fish snares, &c., i., 534; history and literature of fishing, i., 534; v., 179; fishermen's remuneration and expenditure, i., 535; dip net worked from boat or platform, ii., 456; its fisheries, paper thereon by Mr. J. D. Campbell, v., 171-181; exhibitions to which this country has sent contributions, v., 172; extension of friendly relations with foreign countries, v., 172; localities represented at the Exhibition, v., 172; the use of the bamboo in connection with fishing, v., 173; nets, v., 174; fishing boats, v., 174; lighting of the coasts, v., 175; boats in general, v., 176; economic condition of fishermen, v., 177; uses to which shells are put, v., 177; cultivation of oysters, v., 177; ice-houses and ice-boats, v., 178; fish breeding, v., 178; exhibition of specimens illustrating the natural history of Chinese fishes, v., 178; fish and fishing in connection with the fine arts, v., 180; commercial value of fish, v., 180; its importance as an article of food, v., 180, 182; attractive character of the Chinese exhibit, v., 181; discussion on Mr. Campbell's paper, v., 181-186; success of Chinese in pisciculture, xi., 95; district of Swatow alone represented, xiii., 18;

- value of the fisheries carried on there, xiii., 19; that for cuttle fish the most important, xiii., 19; plans adopted for capture of fish, xiii., 19; preservation of fresh fish in ice, xiii., 20; mode of constructing ice houses, xiii., 20; preparation of salt by evaporation of sea water, xiii., 21; inland fishing, xiii., 21; silk nets used in this fishery, xiii., 21; boat for cormorant fishing, xiii., 21; slipper boats for night fishing by moonlight, xiii., 21; stationary condition of the Chinese fisheries, xiii., 22; oyster fisheries, xiii., 22; condensed report on the fishing industries of certain parts of the Chinese Empire, xiii., 423-426
- China clay works, pollution of rivers by, iv., 259; caused by discharge of fine clay and mica, iv., 277; remedies, iv., 277
- China Merchants' Steam Navigation Company's fleet of steamers, v., 176
- Chinese, early fish culture by, ii., 98
- Chinese Customs service, v., 172; publications, v., 180
- Chinese fishermen, full details respecting, in the catalogue of Chinese collection in the Fishery Exhibition (the "Yellow Book"), ii., 265
- Chinese fishermen in the United States, v., 22
- Chinese folk-lore, &c., iii., 7; and proverbs, iii., 14
- Chittagong, curious boat from, ii., 492; large consumption of fish there, ii., 498
- Chivalier, Peter, discovery by him of a method of curing herrings in salt, xi., 138
- Chloride of lime, poisoning of fish by, ii., 98
- Chlorophyllaceous growths, vii., 47
- Cholera, in Egypt, vii., 48; in England, vii., 68
- Chollerford dam, ii., 334
- Chondropterygian fishes, their characteristics, viii., 7; species found in British seas, viii., 314-320
- Chorley works, purification of effluent liquids, iv., 262
- Choumagin Islands, cod fishing at, v., 11
- Chowghaut, British district in India, quantity of salt fish exports contrasted with the small amount of monopoly salt used, ii., 447
- Christchurch, fishing port of, iv., 42
- Christian emblems, fish figures used as, iii., 42
- Christiania Fjord, abundance of oysters there, i., 527; slime contains food for herrings, vi., 283
- Christison, Sir R., remarks upon salmon spawning, vi., 152; account of his experiments and his deductions therefrom, vi., 183
- Christoffel's treatise upon fisheries, i., 528
- "Chronicles and Memorials of Great Britain and Ireland" relating to fish, i., 418
- Chrysophyris* (sea-bream), highly esteemed in Japan, v., 200
- Chub, belongs to the carp tribe, i., 168; its characteristics, ii., 77; fly angling for, ii., 408; as a crest or badge, iii., 66; suggestions for farming it, vi., 217; time, &c., of spawning, vi., 220
- Chub Fishing:—Description and localities where found, iii., 501; likely places, iii., 502; rods and reels, iii., 503; gut bottoms and legering, iii., 504; baits, iii., 505
- Chub-mackerel, occasional disappearance from certain localities, v., 63
- Churches, privileges of, ii., 33; badges of, ii., 73
- "Cimbria," collision between this ship and the "Sultan," vii., 208, 209, 214
- Cimedia, chelonia, &c., iii., 51
- Circle-net, largely used in the Cornish pilchard fishery, i., 288
- Circulation of water in the ocean, viii., 38
- Cirrhitida*, a valuable family of food fishes, v., 315
- Cirripods, food of herring, vi., 283
- "City of Baltimore," ship, sea serpent seen from, iii., 423
- Clackamas river, hatching station, v., 69



- Clam and bait beds, protection of, i., 246
- Clams, as food for breeding fish at Howietown, ii., 41; at Huningen, ii., 58; artificially cultivated in the United States, v., 15; their appreciation there, v., 18; vi., 317; statistics of this fishery, v., 26; v., 44; use as bait for cod, vi., 294; taken on the coast of Norfolk, vi., 308; Professor Brown Goode on clam capture, vi., 319; their possible introduction into British waters, vi., 320; use as bait, xi., 418, 482; occasionally used as food in Great Britain, xi., 423, 482
- Clan or medicine animals, fish as, iii., 36, 64, 80
- Clapmatches, full aged female seals, vii., 166
- Clark, Mr. F. N., his hatchery at Northville, Michigan, v., 69
- Clark, Mr. A. H., detailed statistics of the menhaden fishery, v., 38, 39
- Clark's fish transportation can, ii., 56
- Clark's hatching jar, ii., 65, 66; hatching trough, ii., 37
- "Claspers," viii., 34; x., 20
- Clark, John, Prize Essay on "the Salmon Disease," xi., 55-63
- Claws of crustaceans, purpose served by them, vi., 362
- Clay Deep (Dogger Bank), vii., 317, 322
- Cleanliness, necessity of, in preserving fish for market, vii., 223
- "Clean Rivers Bill," iv., 286
- Cleghorn, Mr., his report on the herring fishery, viii., 257
- Clerkenwell Piscatorial Society, iii., 177
- Clewbray fishermen, vii., 95, 138
- Climate and temperature, bearing on question of fish as an article of diet, vii., 17
- Climate, effect of, on cæcal appendages, vi., 274
- "    "    on oyster culture, v., 104
- Climbing perch, acclimatisation of, i., 203; its structure, ii., 169
- "Clinker"-built boats used in the herring fishery, ii., 208
- Clitheroe pass for salmon, ii., 329
- Close seasons, penalties for selling fish at such times, i., 228; weekly or "Saturday's slap," ancient Scotch ordinance concerning, ii., 311; annual, for salmon in Scotland, ii., 312, 314; in England and Wales, ii., 315; results in Scotland of enforcement of close season in the herring fishery, iv., 93, 94; opinion now held as to close times for mussels and oysters, iv., 97, 98, 100; suggested close season for sea fish, iv., 327, 334; found useless to prevent impoverishment of Zealand oyster bed, v. 87; none fixed for Yerseke oyster bed, v., 91; not the same for all oysters, v., 98, 99; found useless in Ireland for oysters, v., 102; close seasons for for seals, vii., 170; for salmon, viii., 502, 532-533
- Close times, present state of the law on this subject in the United Kingdom, i., 226-230, 236, 245; vi., 160; suggested establishment of close times in spawning grounds, iv., 334; opinions as to alleged necessity for close times in sea fishing, iv., 353; vi., 78, 141; impracticability of close time for lobsters, vi., 329; correct meaning of the term "close time," ix., 272
- Closing of the Exhibition, report by Mr. E. Birkbeck, M.P., Chairman, on the work of the Executive Committee, xiii., 255; report by H.R.H. the Duke of Edinburgh, on the work of the juries, xiii., 262; reply of H.R.H. the Prince of Wales, xiii., 266
- Clough Stream, its pollution, iv., 257
- Clovelly, need for better harbour, ix., 25
- Clupea ilisha*, mode of capture in Sind, ii., 489
- Clupea palasah*, of India, localities where it deposits its eggs, ii., 474
- Clupeidæ* (herrings, pilchards, sprats, and mackerel), importance of this fishery, i., 12; anatomical details of the family, i., 170; their varieties, ii., 135; food, ii., 136; abundance of the herring tribe, v., 306; species most abundant and useful in Australian waters, v., 331, 332

- Clyde, Firth of, restrictive laws in, vi., 90
- Clyde fishery district, vi., 196
- Clyde, the, its pollution, iv., 258; xi., 76
- Coal-fish, a member of the cod tribe, i., 152; ii., 142; sometimes inhabits fresh water, ii., 92; value as food, vii., 21; viii., 157; x., 205; names given to this fish, viii., 155; x., 203; anatomical details, viii., 155; x., 167, 168; varieties, viii., 155; habits, viii., 155; x., 203; means of capture, viii., 156; x., 205; breeding, viii., 156; x., 204; commercial value, viii., 157; x., 205; habitat, viii., 157; size attained by it, viii., 158; x., 204; geographical distribution, x., 203; food, x., 204; behaviour in confinement, x., 206; general description, x., 206; modes of fishing in Boston Bay, Mass., for coal-fish (there called pollack), x., 207
- Coalman, a local name for the coal-fish, viii., 154
- Coalsay or coalsey, a local name for the coal-fish, viii., 154
- Coal-whiting, a local name for the coal-fish, viii., 154
- Coarse fish, early methods of hatching, ii., 71; large captures in the Thames, ii., 367; are in good condition in February, ii., 388; culture of, reasons for, vi., 200; methods adopted, vi., 210; pond system of culture, vi., 215
- Coarse fish culture, discussion thereon, vi., 224-244
- Coast fisheries in the United States, v., 25; in Sweden, v., 265
- "Coast-guard Life Insurance Fund," iv., 50
- Coastguard employed in Ireland for repression of poaching, vi., 199
- Coats-of-arms and crests, iii., 65-79
- Cobbold, Dr. Spencer, remarks upon parasites and fungi, vi., 19; paper upon "Destruction of Fish, &c.," by internal parasites," vi., 247-263; remarks upon crustacea as the basis of food for fish, vi., 297; upon the supposed liability of parasites to injure man, if eaten in fish, vii., 29, 30
- Cobles, or small open boats of the Northumberland coast, i., 284
- Cochin, sale of salt, ii., 447; statistics of fisheries, &c., ii., 448; crustacea extensively fished for there, ii., 458
- Cockles, commercial value, i., 47; value as food, i., 62, 430; xi., 421; their use in heraldry, iii., 75; have prevision of storms, iii., 89; their fertility affected by parasites, vi., 30; not greatly sought for in America, vi., 320; destruction of cockles by sea-gulls, xi., 421; sources of supply, xi., 424, 482; varieties of cockles, xi., 483
- "Cock-up," captured in Pegu, ii., 91
- Cod, classed among round fish, i., 12; kept alive after capture, i., 13; importance of the trade in cod, i., 22; number taken annually, i., 23; its food, i., 42; v., 121; vi., 285, 364; x., 171; local varieties, i., 151; "long line" fishing, i., 304; iv., 66; vii., 283, 284-287, 293; treatment when brought into port, i., 308; methods of storing at Grimsby, i., 308; value as food, i., 425; ii., 153; vii., 19; viii., 138; x., 179, 180; its period for visiting certain British coasts, i., 506; its artificial propagation, ii., 9; xi., 498; breeding, ii., 15; v., 121, 279; viii., 135; x., 172; eggs deposited at the surface of the water, ii., 17; iv., 331; specific gravity of the ova, ii., 19; general description of this fish, ii., 142; x., 188; the lamprey said to attach itself to cod, ii., 167; angling for cod in Scotland, ii., 239; mussels as bait for cod, ii., 244; value of cod caught and exported by Irish fishermen, ii., 250; the "gill net" fishery in Lofoten, ii., 263; fairy lore concerning cod, iii., 57; use in crests and badges, iii., 66; in coats of arms, iii., 74; fishery practically inexhaustible, iv., 14; trawling for cod, iv., 53; increase of the cod fishing industry, iv., 89; prodigious reproductive powers of cod,

iv., 202 ; effect of trawling upon eggs of cod, iv., 208 ; opinions respecting their destruction of herring, iv. 322, 330 ; artificial hatching in America, iv., 324 ; v., 14 ; their transport in a frozen condition in the United States, v., 7 ; variations in abundance in American waters, v., 63 ; habitat, v., 120, 121 ; viii., 140 ; time of appearance on Canadian coast, v., 121 ; time of return to deep water, v., 121 ; mode of cure adopted in Canada, v., 127-131 ; relative value of dried cod to fresh, and its importance as food, v., 244, 245 ; conditions favourable for hatching of eggs, v., 279 ; its productiveness, v., 285 ; abundance of cod in the African waters, v., 472, 477 ; herring as its food, vi., 90, 91 ; small cod as food for salmon, vi., 152 ; nematodes in, vi., 261 ; caecal appendages, vi., 273 ; its voracity, vi., 276 ; viii., 131 ; food as affecting external colour of the fish, vi., 279 ; kept in vivaria, vi., 279 ; its possible partial extermination through the system of long-line fishing, vi., 289 ; fat in cod, vii., 7 ; superiority of fish feeding on crustacea, vii., 21 ; bait, v., 122, 125, 126 ; vii., 293 ; viii., 135 ; anatomical details of the family and genus to which it belongs, viii., 128 ; x., 167, 168 ; names given to this fish, viii., 128 ; x., 186-188 ; varieties of form and colour, viii., 129 ; habits, viii., 130 ; x., 169-170 ; means of capture, viii., 133, 134 ; x., 175-179 ; productiveness of the cod fishery, viii., 134 ; "cod-murderer," viii., 135 ; life history, viii., 136 ; hermaphrodites, viii., 137 ; diseases, viii., 137 ; x., 181 ; modes of cooking, viii., 139 ; how cured, viii., 139 ; size and weight, viii., 141 ; x., 175 ; geographical distribution, x., 168, 169 ; development of the fry after hatching of the eggs, x., 173 ; site of the principal English fishing-ground, x., 178 ; commercial value, x., 180, 181 ; its enemies, x., 181, 182 ; behaviour in confinement, x., 183-185 ;

its ability to live in fresh water, x., 185, 186. See also *Cod fishes and Cod fishery*.

Cod-fish (*Kabeljauwen*), a name applied to a political party in the Netherlands in the 15th century, ix., 309

Cod-fishes, various kinds ; geographical distribution, viii., 121 ; capacity to exist in fresh water, viii., 122 ; antiquity of the cod fishery, viii., 123 ; means of capture, viii., 124 ; bait, viii., 125 ; modes of preserving alive for market, viii., 125-126 ; diseases, viii., 127

Cod-liver oil, excellence of that produced from Newfoundland fish, v., 245

Cod men. Cod smacks. See *Fishing-vessels*.

Cod tribe, almost entirely absent in the Australian seas, v., 306

Cod fishery, v., 53, 119, 120, 157, 165, 276, 277, 292 ; extension of the fishery, v., 11 ; United States fishery, v., 26 ; xiii., 66-69 ; falling off in yield in Norway and Sweden, v., 153 ; number of vessels, and their nationality, employed in the Newfoundland fishery in 1578, v., 228 ; fishery at Iceland and the Faroe Islands, vii., 295 ; North Sea fishery, vii., 316 ; fishery near the Canary Islands, xiii., 44 ; in Spain, xiii., 44 ; fishery in Newfoundland, v., 230-232 ; xiii., 50-52 ; the fishery in Canada, v., 119-133 ; xiii., 56-59 ; in Denmark, xiii., 80, 81 ; in Norway, v., 274-276 ; xiii., 86-90 ; in Holland, xiii., 95 ; in France, xiii., 101 ; in the British Islands, xiii., 106 ; value of the cod-fish as a food product, xiii., 112. See also *Cod*.

Cœca, pancreatic, tapeworms in, vi., 249

Coetlogon, "Universal History of Arts and Sciences," extract from, respecting herrings, i., 406

Coffer-fishes, backbone of, ii., 141

Cohn, of Breslau, his remarks on putrefaction, vii., 221

Colchester, fisheries carried on there, viii., 337 ; vessels employed, viii. 337



- Colchester oyster beds, scarcity of oysters, iv., 100; Marquis of Exeter's remarks on over-dredging, iv., 109
- Cold chambers, for fish preservation, vii., 225
- Cold, its effect on congers, ii., 102; its effect upon fish generally, viii., 38
- Cold season, cessation of feeding among fish, vi., 275
- Cold Springs Harbour, hatching station, v., 67
- Cold storage (of fish) on sea and land, vii., 225
- Coldingham, mussel fishery there, vi., 309
- Colemie, or Colmey, a local name for the coal-fish, viii., 154
- Coleroon (India), instances of snakes lying in wait for fish, ii., 495
- "Collectors" for oyster spat, need not be rough, v., 106; must be clean, v., 107; those in ponds soon get covered with weeds, v., 107
- Colle végétale*, statistics of production in Japan, v., 193; quantity exported thence to China, v., 198
- Collieries, pollution of waters by, iv., 275
- Collier's Poetical Decameron, i., 405
- Collins, Mr. A. S., improved method of fish breeding, ii., 29
- Collisions during fogs, iv., 402
- Collisions of fishing gear, i., 18
- Collooney fall, salmon ladder at, ii., 276, 330
- Colmer, J. C. and Dimock, W. D., joint report on the fishing industries of Canada, xiii., 353-355
- Colne river, parcelled out into subscription waters, ii., 372
- Colnett, Captain, mermaid incident, iii., 314
- Colonial Exhibition, to be held in 1886, xiii., 269
- Colonial Museum, proposed establishment of one in London, xiii., 269
- Colouration of animals, ii., 145
- Colours in fish, causes which produce modifications in colour, vi., 279; viii., 10
- Columbia, British. See *British Columbia*.
- Columbia fish market, ix., 164; x., 79; reason of its failure, x., 459
- Columbia River salmon fishery, ii., 9; v., 19; statistics of, v., 33, 34
- Columbia River, salmon "canneries," ii., 305
- Columbia salmon, transport of in a frozen condition, v., 7
- Columella, his directions for the construction and management of marine fish-ponds, x., 50-58; xi., 257-259
- Combaconum, in Madras, tradition as to origin of fishing castes, ii., 467
- Comber, or smooth serranus, its characteristics, i., 86
- Commacchio eel-farm at the mouth of the Po, Italy, ii., 257; iv., 7
- Commensals, a harmless external parasite, vi., 278; viii., 41
- Commerce, its origin, viii., 4
- Common law rights of private owners of fishings as to maintenance of weirs and dams, i., 217; Scotch laws as to freshwater fisheries, i., 235; as to salmon fisheries, i., 236
- Common right of fishing in navigable portions of tidal rivers: in the Thames, i., 209; duties of river conservators, i., 232, 233
- Communication with the shore by vessels at sea, xiii., 298
- Comorin, Cape, "priestly chiefs" of fishermen exercising control there, ii., 460; the effect of the salt tax upon this region, ii., 463
- Comparative anatomy, its bearing on the study of natural history, viii., 5
- Concarneau, zoological station at, iv., 427
- Conchoderma aurita*, eared barnacles, iii., 310
- Concrete, or beton, extensively used in France, ix., 91; its increasing use in England, ix., 96; methods of building with concrete, ix., 96, 97; its composition, ix., 97; iron concrete, ix., 98; asphaltic masonry and concrete, ix., 98, 99
- Condiments and herbs for flavouring fish, vii., 28

- Coney fish, or burbot, use in heraldry, iii., 67
- Conferences in connection with the Fisheries Exhibition, importance of the papers read thereat, iv., 429; object and value of papers read at, vii., 172; xiii., 3
- Conger-eel, its size and use as food, i., 174; viii., 313; amount of carbon and nitrogen in its flesh, i., 362; chemical analysis thereof, i., 365; quality of flesh, i., 427; x., 407-409; extrusion of ova, ii., 21; the odour of a cooking conger, iii., 14; use in heraldry, iii., 67, 69; as stock for turtle soup, vii., 21; "long line" fishing for congers, vii., 289; anatomical details of the family and genus to which it belongs, viii., 310; x., 395; names given to this fish, viii., 310; x., 409; varieties, viii., 310; habits, viii., 310; x., 396-398; its strength of digestion and voracity, viii., 311; means of capture, viii., 312; x., 406, 407; breeding, viii., 312; recent discoveries in reference thereto, x., 399-404; habitat, viii., 313; injuriously affected by extreme cold, viii., 313; size attained by it; viii., 314; geographical distribution, x., 396; food, x., 398; *Leptocephali*, x., 404-406; commercial value, x., 409; general description, x., 409
- Conjaveram (India), fishing castes there, ii., 467
- Connecticut, statistics of its fisheries, v., 24, 25, 29, 31, 41
- Connecticut River, cultivation of salmon in it, vi., 61
- Conon (Scotland), district fishery board extinct, vi., 196
- Conservators of fisheries, Local Boards of, powers with respect to weirs, dams, and fixed engines, i., 219-220, 222; to fishing for salmon, i., 223; ii., 313; to net fishing, i., 224; ii., 313; grants of licenses to fish for salmon, &c., i., 224; powers with respect to pollution of rivers, i., 225; to close times, i., 227-230; qualifications and powers of members, i., 230-234; their authority to dispose of funds raised by grants of fishing licenses, ii., 313
- Contabulary, assistance rendered by them in Ireland, towards prevention of pollution of rivers vi., 199
- Constituents of food required by man under different circumstances, fish in its relation thereto, vii., 11, 12
- Contamination of rivers, rendered penal, vii., 67
- Conula diadema*. See *Whale barnacle*.
- Conventions with foreign powers, liberty of British subjects to fish on the high seas, i., 208; provisions of certain Conventions, i., 242-245
- Conveyance of fish, in England by railway, i., 48; improvement of railway communication in Sweden, v., 258; high rates for fish carriage, vi., 87; means of transport in Ireland, vi., 143
- Conveyance of fish from "trawlers" to carriers, iv., 35
- Conveyance of fish to market, advantages to be derived from a more general use of steam fishing vessels, x., 432, 433; steam carriers, x., 436-446; conveyance by rail, x., 446-453; advantages to be derived from use of refrigerating vans, x., 453-456
- Convict labour, may be employed with advantage under certain circumstances, for construction of harbours, iv., 378, 384; ix., 16
- Conway, pearls found in mussels there, vi., 323
- Conway river, epidemic of salmon disease there, vi., 361
- Cookery, National School of, supply of fish dinners at a cheap rate to persons visiting the Exhibition, iv., 134; xiii., 259
- Cookery, practical, Department of, at Fisheries Exhibition, vii., 24
- Cooking, its effect upon the nutritive value of fish, i., 363
- Cooking of fish, modes adopted on the Southern coasts of England, iv., 12; Sir Henry Thompson on fish-cookery,

- iv., 23-29; cookery of fish in Japan, v., 206-209
- Coomb's Cove, gigantic cuttle found at, iii., 370
- Co-operation, as a means of obtaining cheap fish, i., 367; extensively practised in the herring fishery, iv., 165
- "Coopering," iv., 110; viii., 368-370; ix., 196; xi., 158
- "Coopers" (grog vessels), influence of the Thames mission upon, vii., 323
- Coopers, number employed in connection with Scotch herring fishery, vi., 75
- Coops in their relation to weirs, i., 216
- Coorg (India), its population fish consumers, ii., 498; insufficiency of fish supply, ii., 500
- Cooth, a local name for the coal-fish, viii., 154
- Copepods*, food for mackerel and pilchards, vi., 281
- Copper mines, their contribution to the pollution of rivers, iv., 275
- Coquet river, in Northumberland, diseased fish found therein, vi., 5; once frequented by salmon, vi., 154
- Coracles, their use by Irish fishermen, vii., 96
- "Coral," or egg in the body of lobster or cray fish, vi., 359
- Coral, &c., in Chinese waters, v., 177; imports by Japan, from Italy, v., 197; probability of more valuable kinds existing in the Bahamas than are at present obtained, v., 391; considerable quantities found in the neighbourhood of the Canary and Cape Verde Islands, v., 477-479
- Coral fisheries, of France, iv., 422; of Spain, v., 360, 361; of the Bahamas, v., 369; of Italy, xiii., 39-41
- Cord used for nets, vii., 157
- Coregonus*, the, a gregarious species of the *salmonidæ*, i., 165; fisheries of the great American lakes, v., 66; its acclimatisation in England considered, vi., 50
- Cork county, fish supply from, vii., 106, 149
- Cork jackets and life-belts, reluctance of fishermen to wear them, iv., 378; Mr. Helyard's suggestion that they should be compelled to do so, iv., 382
- "Cormorant" boats used in China, v., 174; xiii., 21
- Cormorants, trained by the Chinese to capture fish, i., 534
- Cornish fisher-folk, hereditary fishers, ii., 224; their diet, vii., 12
- Cornish, Mr. K., remarks upon effect on fisheries of river pollution, iv., 303; upon legislation for mackerel preservation, vi., 141; upon the value of fish as food, vi., 346, 347; upon the use, for culinary purposes, of the "berry" of the lobster, vi., 349; upon cases of poisoning from eating certain kinds of fish, vii., 30
- Cornish, Mr. Thomas, his papers upon "Mackerel and Pilchard Fisheries," vi., 109-138; and upon "Crustaceans," vi., 355-369
- Cornish salmon, a name for the hake, viii., 163
- Cornish sucker, its brilliant colouring, i., 132
- Cornwall, the pilchard fishery, i., 119; nets used therein, i., 288; export of pilchards to Continental markets, iv., 119; signal stations for reporting movements of fish shoals, v., 145; the mackerel fishery, vi., 118; number and value of vessels engaged therein, vi., 118, 126; fishery for crustacea off Mount's Bay, vi., 359; character of the Cornish fishery, ix., 256
- Coromandel coast, patriarchal customs, ii., 458; "priestly chiefs," ii., 460; effect of the salt tax upon the inhabitants, ii., 463
- Corporations, empowered by Board of Trade to make any regulations found necessary in respect of oyster-beds, iv., 100
- Coryphænidæ*, or dolphin fishes, general description, their rarity in British waters, i., 113; the Norwegian type of this fish, i., 115
- Corystes Cassivelaunus*. See "Masked" crab.
- "Cospatrick," loss of the, vii., 205, 206



- Costa, River (Yorkshire), high uniform temperature of its water, iii., 148; growth of weed promoted thereby, iii., 148; well stocked with fish, iii., 148
- Costa (Yorkshire) Anglers' Club, iii., 148
- Coste, M., an early cultivator of fish, vi., 54
- Costermongers, distribution of fish by, iv., 190; prices obtained by them, iv., 135; their importance as customers at fish-markets, x., 461
- Cotton drift-nets, i., 282
- Couch, Mr., observations upon mackerel food, vi., 281
- Couch, Mr. J., remarks relating to Cornish fisher-folk, wages earned by them, ii., 226; their habits and character, ii., 229
- Counter currents. See *Currents*.
- Court Circular, account therein of ceremonial at the opening of Exhibition, xiii., 249
- Courtines, rules for use of, i., 501
- Courtown herring fisheries, vii., 76
- Covadonga Group, seal rookery there, vii., 161
- Cowan, Mr. George (Eyemouth), remarks by him upon the destruction of immature fish, iv., 328, 329; upon line fishing, iv., 336, 337
- Cowan, Sir John, steps taken by him when Lord Mayor to secure protection of fish in the Thames, iii., 107
- "Cowels" (fish baskets), vi., 136
- Crabs, value of the fishery, i., 46; difference between Scotch and English custom as to eating them, i., 62; laws relating to fishing for them, i., 245; chemical analysis of their flesh, i., 365; their value as food, i., 430; fishing round the coast of Ireland, ii., 250; mode of capture in India and Burmah, ii., 458; religious legends concerning the crab, iii., 10; use as a "totem," iii., 36; in mythology, iii., 50; in fable and fairy tale, iii., 53; in heraldry, iii., 66, 74, 75; ancient belief concerning its periods of growth, iii., 71; popular belief in its efficacy for cure of cancer, iii., 90; beneficial effect of protection for crab fisheries, iv., 108; Act of Parliament regulating their sale, iv., 323; this law practically inoperative, iv., 338; remarks by Mr. C. E. Fryer upon protection in relation to crab fisheries, vi., 241; Government report upon fisheries, vi., 328; use for bait, vi., 344; paper by Mr. T. Cornish upon crustaceous sources of food supply, vi., 356; size attained by crabs, vi., 359; casting of shells annually, vi., 361; mode of using their claws, vi., 363; their habit of "shooting" claws which have been injured, vi., 363, 364; their value as food, vi., 365; Mr. John Tremayne's remarks upon crab fisheries, vi., 372; recent laws regulating their capture and sale, ix., 170; experimental legislation, ix., 209; present state of the law respecting them, ix., 220; Norfolk Crab and Lobster Act, ix., 267; Act of 1877, ix., 267-269; supply believed to be falling off, xiii., 139
- Crab-eater, its eggs, ii., 19
- Crab-pots, apparatus for catching crabs, description of them, i., 319, 320
- Craig-fluke, a name given to the pole, viii., 211; anatomical details of the family (x., 230), and genus to which it belongs, x., 260; geographical distribution, x., 272; habits, x., 272; food, x., 273; spawning, x., 273; size attained by it, x., 273; mode of capture, x., 273; quality of flesh, x., 273; commercial value, x., 274; names given to this fish, x., 274; general description, x., 274
- Crake-herring, a name given in the North of Ireland to the scad, viii., 102
- Cramp-fish, mode of capturing its prey, vi., 279
- Cran (Scotch herring measure), i, 36-37; ii., 204
- Cranial bones affected by salmon disease, vi., 3

- Crawfish, their value as food, i., 433
- Crayfish, when in season, i., 399; primitive religious belief concerning them, iii., 11; their occurrence in mythology, iii., 20; use in heraldry, iii., 74, 75; protection as affecting their number, size, and value, iii., 124; beneficial results of scientific research respecting them, iv., 412; size attained by them, vi., 359; their artificial cultivation, vi., 341, 345, 371
- "Creels," baskets for crab, lobster and cray fish catching, i., 221; baskets used by Newhaven fishwives for carrying fish, ii., 197
- Creran fishery district, vi., 195
- Cresswell, Mr. C. G., consulting chemist to the Millowners' Mutual Aid Association, iv., 264; his mode of purifying water from tanneries, iv., 294
- Cresswell, Mr. C. H., remarks on pollution of rivers, vii., 66
- Cresswell, Mr. C. N., his remarks upon river pollution, iv., 296
- Crimping of fish while alive, vii., 20
- Crimping of skate. See *Skate*.
- Crocodiles, snaring by the people of ancient Egypt, i., 472; are amphibious, ii., 175; not destroyed by fishermen in India, ii., 493; their food and uses, ii., 494; instances of their destruction of human beings, ii., 494
- Cromer, fishing port of, iv., 41
- Crookhaven, necessity for harbour or pier at, vii., 135
- Crooks, Mr. W., his evidence upon river pollution, iv., 266
- Crooner, croonach, and crowner, names given in Scotland to gurnards, viii., 76, 78
- Cropper, Mr. R. P., condensed report by him on the fishing industries of St. Lucia, xiii., 391-394
- Crossman, Mr. J. H., his remarks upon the economic condition of fishermen, iv., 191; upon river pollution, iv., 247; upon remedies to be adopted for river pollution, iv., 304; as to fishery regulations, vi., 180; upon the culture of fish in ponds, vi., 239
- Crow-fish, a name given to the female bib in Galway Bay, viii., 150
- Crown Grant, before Magna Charta, of exclusive right of fishery holds good in law, i., 209
- Crown (the) salmon fisheries controlled thereby, vi., 158
- Crucian carp, the family to which it belongs, i., 168; artificial cultivation, ii., 75
- Cruelty to boys at sea, iv., 37
- Cruives, a species of trap for fish capture, i., 216; Scotch law as to their use, ii., 311
- Crumplen, Mr., remarks on coarse fish culture, vi., 234
- Crustacea, neglected as food in certain districts of India, ii., 458; legislation with regard to fishing grounds, iv., 68; use as food for carp, iv., 414; their value as food for rearing fish, iv., 420; their effect upon the colour of fish eating them, iv., 438, 439; freshwater crustacea intermediate bearers of dracunculus, vi., 262; the depth and character of water inhabited by them, vi., 277; are eaten by sturgeon, vi., 278; by mackerel, vi., 281; by herrings, vi., 283; and by cod, vi., 364; their influence upon the movements of mackerel, vi., 295; Professor Huxley's remarks upon crustacea as food for fish, vi., 299; paper by Mr. T. Cornish, upon them, vi., 355-369; shed their shells annually, vi., 361; discussion thereon, vi., 369-373; species not properly utilised as food, vi., 366; the injury caused by them to oyster beds, xi., 294, 394; over-fishing likely to lead to the extermination of the larger species, xiii., 137; supply believed to be falling off, xiii., 139-141; plans suggested for remedying this state of things, xiii., 141-144
- Ctenoid scales, viii., 10; ix., 5
- Cuddalore (India), "priestly chiefs" govern the fishing industry, ii., 460
- Cudden, or cuddy, a local name for the coal-fish, viii., 154

- Cuideag, a name given in the Moray Firth to the whiting, viii., 150
- Cullara (India), instances of man-eating by crocodiles, ii., 494
- Cullercoats fisher-folk, ii., 195
- Cunning, another name for the lampern, viii., 324
- Cungyr, a Welsh name for the conger-eel, viii., 310
- Cunliffe-Owen, Sir Philip, his remarks as to creation of a Ministry of Fisheries, v., 159; and as to the value of a fish diet, v., 159; presides at Conference on "Fish as Food," vii., 3
- Cured fish, of much greater value than the same fish when drawn from the ocean, xiii., 110
- Cured herrings, the Scottish industry, ii., 203; description and statistics of the Yarmouth method, ii., 219-223; and of that pursued by the Dutch, ii., 263; statistics of cured herrings exported from Scotland, iv., 59; comparison of the export from Scotland, Norway, and Holland, vi., 74; increase of the industry in the Shetland Isles, vi., 81
- "Curer," the, his importance to the Scotch herring fishery, ii., 203
- Curers, boat-owners and fishermen, relations between, iv., 163; suggestions to them as to methods of increasing their well-being, iv., 175
- Curing fish at sea, viii., 371
- Curing houses, want of, on south coast of Ireland, vii., 122, 136
- Curing of fish, Government aid towards technical education in, vii., 136
- Curing of herrings, improvement in modes of cure for the home markets, xi., 124; invention by Mr. G. Leach, of Hull, of a mode of curing herring by machinery, xi., 131; the Newcastle "kipper," xi., 131; mode of curing herring at Yarmouth, xi., 133; in the West of Scotland, xi., 134; method of cure discovered by Chivalier, xi., 138; the cure in Sweden, xi., 142; the Dutch cure, xi., 143
- Currents, counter, good for collection of oyster spat, v., 90
- Currents, their influence upon fish food, vi., 277; their effective velocities, ix., 109; their influence upon the distribution of marine life, xi., 555; and upon the temperature of the sea, xi., 560
- Curries made of fish, vii., 19
- Curtis, Captain, R.N., remarks upon destruction of fish spawn and immature fish, iv., 327; upon the disposal by the Chinese of small fish caught, the use of luminous paint by them and the character of their naval architecture, v., 183, 184; upon the manufacture of fish manure, v., 248, 249; upon fishing off the west coast of Africa, v., 487, 488; as to presence of a squid in the stomach of a porpoise caught by him, v., 489
- Cusk, peculiarities of the eggs, ii., 19
- Customary rights of fishing from river banks, i., 220
- Cuts, artificial, leading out of salmon rivers, must have gratings at their mouths, i., 220
- Cutch, its use for tanning nets, &c., xi., 112
- Cuttack (India), voracity of crocodiles there, ii., 494
- Cuttle fish, their value as food, i., 427; sperm-whales feed upon them, iii., 184; a royal dish in the Sandwich Islands, iii., 47; use in heraldry, iii., 71; in sea-folks' weather lore, iii., 89; their musky odour, iii., 332; early ignorance in regard to them, iii., 333; the family to which they belong, iii., 334; derivation of the words "cuttle" and "squid," iii., 335; purpose of discharge of contents of ink-bag, iii., 336; Japanese mode of capturing them, iii., 354; ancient belief in gigantic cuttles, iii., 355; Polynesian legend concerning monstrous cuttle, iii., 361; gigantic specimens found off the Newfoundland coast, iii., 367; portions in European museums, iii., 374; quantity captured by the Japanese in 1881, v., 193; its estimation as food in Japan, v., 199; how eaten, v., 200



Cybium, drift-nets used for its capture off Malabar, ii., 454  
 Cycloid scales, viii., 10; x., 5  
 Cyclops, larvæ of, as food for young fishes, ii., 53  
*Cyclostomata*, viii., 320-328  
 Cyngyren, a Welsh name for the conger-eel, viii., 310  
*Cyprinidæ*, or carp tribe, general description, i., 168; anatomical details, ii., 136  
 Cyprinodont, presence of oil drops in the yelk of egg, ii., 20; value of the fish as food, ii., 473  
*Cyprinus lacustris*, parasites removed from one of them, vi., 253  
*Crystallogobius Nilssonii*, as food for herrings, vi., 282  
*Cysticerci*, parasites found in measly beef and pork, vi., 259  
*Cyttidæ*, the dory tribe, general description, i., 116; members of this family classed among the best food fishes, v., 322

## D

Dab, i., 158, 424; ii., 144; rough or long rough, i., 157; viii., 191-193; yellow, same as the rough dab, viii., 191-193; names given to the dab, viii., 213; x., 277; general description, viii., 213; x., 278; habits, viii., 214; x., 276; modes of capture, viii., 214; x., 277; geographical distribution, viii., 215; x., 275; spawning, viii., 215; x., 276; size attained by it, viii., 215; x., 277; quality of flesh, viii., 215; x., 277; anatomical details of the family (x., 230) and genus to which it belongs, x., 260; food, x., 276; commercial value, x., 277  
 Dace, i. 168, 398, 432; ii., 77, 136, 408, 424; iii., 67; vi., 220  
 Dace, are attacked by salmon disease, vi., 5, 6, 16  
 Dace fishing; description of fish and localities where found, iii., 518; likely places, iii., 519; bottom fishing and baits, iii., 520; fly-fishing for dace, iii., 522; blow-line fishing, iii., 523; ant flies, iii., 524.  
 "Dædalus," ship, sea monster met by, iii., 404  
 Dagon, fish-god of Phœnicians, i., 475; iii., 191  
 Damage done to nets and fish by crustaceans, vi., 356, 358, 362  
 Damdykes, or cruives, i., 216; ii., 311; x., 348  
 Damietta, fishing first taxed at, i., 474; outbreak of cholera there, vii., 48  
 Daming herring, another name for the allice-shad, viii., 305  
 Damon herring, a local name for the shad, viii., 262  
 Dams, legislation respecting them, i., 212, 217, 219, 220, 228, 233; ii., 325, 327; fish prevented by, from getting up rivers to spawn, ii., 317, 327-329; vi., 164, 179; used in capture of fish from an early period, viii., 3  
 Dandy-line, probable origin of the name, i., 15; mode of using it described, x., 348  
 Danewig, Captain, of Norway, vi., 317  
 Dangers of fishing, i., 468, 492, 512, 539; ii., 211, 235, 242, 266; iv., 31, 42, 47, 152; of seal-fishers, vii., 164  
 Danilewsky, Count, President of the Russian Commission, i., 530  
 Danish crows, vi., 306, 307  
 Danish fishing-grounds. See *Fishing-grounds*.  
*Daphnæ pulex*, vi., 49  
 Daphnia, larvæ of, as food for young fishes, ii., 53  
 Dapper, Odoard, on the chimpanzee, iii., 210  
 Dargie, a local name for the coal-fish, viii., 154  
 Dargs, name given at Aberdeen to whiting in June and July, viii., 150  
 Dart District Fishery Board, iii., 151  
 Darters, ii., 176  
 Dartmouth, fishing port of, i., 10; fisheries carried on from thence, viii., 338; vessels employed, viii., 338;

- apprentices, viii., 338; a good natural harbour, ix., 41  
 Daumaun, a Portuguese settlement in India, ii., 451  
 Davidson, R., sea monster seen by, iii., 417  
 Davis, Rev. Father, promoter of loans to fishermen, iv., 143  
 Davis Straits, halibut fishery at, v., 11  
 Davits, form and other characteristics of, vii., 211  
 Davy, Dr. John, his researches as to the value of fish as an article of diet, x., 41-48  
 Daw-fish, another name for one of the dog-fishes, viii., 314  
 Day, Dr. Francis, his paper on "Fish Culture," ii., 1-118; on "Indian Fish and Fishing," ii., 441-501; remarks by him at conference on the principles of fishery legislation, iv., 107; his collections of Indian and British fishes, iv., 420; reference to his work on Indian Ichthyology, iv., 420; v., 179; remarks by him at conference on the herring fisheries of Scotland, vi., 94; remarks respecting mussel fisheries, vi., 318; paper by him on "the Food of Fishes," vi., 267; remarks on Mr. Fryer's paper on a "National Fisheries Society," iv., 221-224; on advantages derived from protection in the lobster fisheries, v., 159; remarks at conference on the cultivation of the salmonidæ, vi., 57; his paper on "the Commercial Sea-fishes of Great Britain," viii., 1-328; reference to his handbook on the Indian fisheries, xiii., 14; condensed report on the natural history of fishes and other aquatic animals, xiii., 327-335; on the fisheries of India, xiii., 345-352  
 Deal, fishing port of, iv., 41  
 Deal-fish, or Vaagmaer, i, 140  
 Deaths on board boats, provisions of Merchant Shipping Bill, 1882, respecting, viii., 427  
 Debes, Luke, his description of a mermaid, iii., 211  
*Decapoda*, iii., 334  
 De Casa Laiglesia, His Excellency the Marquis, presides at Conference on the "Basis for legislation on Fishery Questions," vii., 245  
 De Caux, Mr., statistics by, respecting the herring fishery, ii., 19; Prize Essay on "Insurance for Fishermen," ix., 116-137  
 Deck lumber, vii., 211  
 Dee, River, sport therein, ii., 366  
 Deep-sea adhesive eggs, apparatus for hatching, ii., 88; floating eggs, ii., 88  
 De Falbe, His Excellency M., Danish Ambassador, presides at Conference on "Forest protection, &c., on Water Frontages," vii., 265-278  
 Defence associations, ii., 371  
 Deillion, a name given at Carnarvon to the bib, viii., 148  
 De la Court, his estimate of the number of vessels engaged in the Dutch herring fishery in his time, ix., 359; his opinion as to the injury inflicted on the trade by the laws then in force, ix., 365  
 Delaware, the, shad and alewife fisheries, v. 40; crab fisheries, v., 50  
 Delaware, State of, statistics of fisheries, v., 24, 25, 30, 38, 39, 41  
 Deluge, distorted accounts of, iii., 188; legends concerning it, iii., 189  
 Demand for fish, increase of, iv., 5, 309  
 Denes, size of mesh of herring-net used at, iv., 312  
 Denison (Alfred), work by, i., 398; collection of works on fishing, iii., 537  
 Denmark, salmon eggs exported to, v., 70; effect on fisheries of contiguity of forests, vii., 269; North Sea fisheries unimportant, viii., 342; claim to exclusive fishing rights in the northern seas, ix., 401, 424, 425, 437; history of disputes with the Dutch as to the right of fishing in the open sea, ix., 475-482; number of persons and boats employed in the fisheries, xiii., 80; value of the various fisheries, xiii., 80; excellence of the Danish fishing appliances, xiii.,

- 81; the Greenland "Kajak," xiii., 81; condensed report on the fishing industries of Denmark, xiii., 427-430
- Dens, Captain Magnus, statement by him as to seizure of sailors by a huge cuttle-fish, iii., 359
- Dentex, its characteristics, i., 88
- Denticete Cetacea*, ii., 185
- Dentrice, their variable value, i., 397
- Dentriculi*, i., 397
- De Piscatione, i., 405
- Derbio, or Glaucus mackerel, i., 116
- Derwent Angling Club, iii., 149;
- Derwent Valley Angling Association, iii., 151
- Desertions, present state of law, viii., 382-395
- Desiccation, preservation of fish by this process, v., 8
- De Thiersant, M. Dabry, work by him on Chinese fisheries, i., 534
- "Deutschland," loss of the, vii., 200
- Devil-fish, iv., 110, 111
- Devonshire, angling in, ii., 396, 398
- Devonshire coast, oldest known trawling grounds there, i., 273
- Devonshire fishermen's fish diet, vii., 12
- Diamond plaice, same as the plaice, viii., 204
- Diana-fish, its characteristics described, i., 113
- Diatomaceæ*, vi., 283, 299
- Diesing, on ligules, vi., 252
- Diet, daily regulation of, cannot be calculated with scientific accuracy, i., 355; should correspond with mental and physical occupations, vii., 15
- Digestion, influence of thought thereon, i., 359
- Digestive organs in fish, x., 17
- Dilke, Sir C., his bill on "River Conservancy," iv., 291
- Dimock, W. D., and Colmer, J. C., joint report on fishing industries of Canada, xiii., 353-355
- Dingle Bay, rendezvous of mackerel boats, iv., 75
- Dinotherium, an extinct genus linking the Manatidæ to the pachyderms (hippopotamus, tapir, etc.), iii., 229
- Dip nets, ii., 456, 489; v., 174
- Dipnoi*, or mud-fishes, ii., 169
- Disasters at sea, vii., 200-209
- Discoboli*, a family of sucking-fishes having the suctorial organ ventrally developed, i., 111; anatomical details of the family, i., 129-132
- Diseases of fish, ii., 97; viii., 54; crabs and lobsters known as "pocked," due to a peculiar cancerous ulceration, unfit for food, vi., 368
- Dishes for cooking fish, vii., 26
- Disputes, &c., between fishermen might be submitted to arbitration of commanders of cruisers, iv., 104, 105
- Distribution of sea fishes, improved facilities for, Mr. Walsh's paper thereon, vii., 117-137; discussion on this subject, vii., 137-151
- District fishery boards, their constitution, by Acts passed in 1862 and 1868, vi., 163, 167, 168; not appointed in many localities in Scotland, vi., 190; their comparative failure, vi., 191
- Diu, Island of, a Portuguese settlement, large communities entirely supported by the fisheries there, ii., 451
- Divers, a widely-distributed group of aquatic birds, ii., 176
- Diving for fish in the Andaman islands, ii., 458
- Divinities as fish and fishermen, iii., 6, 18, 19, 22, 31, 44, 50; Vishnu's avatar, iii., 19, 21, 38; marine deities, iii., 19, 32, 62, 84
- Docking Channel, its whelk fishery, vi., 303
- Dog-fishes, anatomical structure identical with that of larger sharks, i., 186; species inhabiting British seas, i., 189-191; their destruction of hooked cod-fish, i., 307; ii., 240; their value as food, i., 425; iii., 28; viii., 315, 317; their anatomy, ii., 158; power of inflicting serious wounds with spines at the bases of their fins, ii., 163; useful for the oil and shagreen which they furnish, ii., 165; the black mouthed dog-fish and rough-hound, iii., 28; their destruction beneficial to fisheries, iv.,



- 213, 222; eaten by cod-fish, vi., 285; not so numerous in the North Sea as formerly, vii., 316; lesser spotted dog-fish, viii., 314, 315; used as bait for shell-fish, viii., 315; picked dog-fish, viii., 316, 317
- Dog seal, a dangerous enemy to unwary hunters, vii., 166
- Dog whelks, or boring whelks, injury caused by them to oyster beds, iv., 212; vi., 306; xi., 296; xiii., 111; and to mussels, xi., 427, 459; the source whence the celebrated Tyrian dye was produced, xiii., 111.
- Dogger-bank, resorted to by cod fishers, i., 304; and by trawlers, iv., 55; bait used there, vi., 321; is to a great extent unworked, xi., 254; cause of the superiority of the cod caught there, vii., 21; 310, 313, 315, 317, 322; an important fishing ground, ix., 256; xiii., 109
- Dogs, their use in Labrador for bringing boats to land, iv., 73
- Dole-fish, a name applied to cod-fish, as forming the pay or "dole" of the North Sea fishermen, viii., 128
- Dolphin, formerly esteemed as food, i., 415; their anatomy, ii., 181; their occurrence in legend and in mythology, iii., 10, 19, 20, 22; in astronomy, iii., 49; in heraldry, iii., 66, 69, 71, 74; in folklore, iii., 89
- "*Dominium Maris*," a short survey of the disputes between the Dutch and England relative to the right of fishing in the open sea, ix., 460-475; similar disputes between the Dutch and Denmark, ix., 475-482
- Don, river, epidemic of salmon disease there, vi., 28
- Donax pentaculus*, its use as food on the coast of France and most parts of America, vi., 319
- Doon river (India), its diversion for the purpose of taking fish, ii., 487
- Dorsal fin, its position and uses, viii., 8.
- Dorey or Dory, an Australian fish, considered by some to be identical with the European fish of the same name, v., 322
- Dory, or Doree, classical allusions and names, i., 117, 413; viii., 103; x., 148-150; quality of flesh, i., 426, x., 148; vii., 7, 20; its legendary distinction, iii., 10; general description, viii., 105; x., 151; geographical distribution, viii., 103, 108; x., 146; habits, viii., 105; x., 147; rapid motion of fins, viii., 106; fins capable of inflicting dangerous wounds, viii., 106; modes of capture, viii., 106; x., 148; food, viii., 107; x., 147; spawning, viii., 107; x., 148; size attained by it, viii., 108; x., 148; anatomical details of the genus to which it belongs, x., 146; commercial value, x., 148
- "Dotted mackerel," a variety of the common mackerel, vi., 125
- Doull, John, account by him of the cultivation of mussels at Eyemouth, vi., 310
- Dove river, iii., 144.
- Dover, an important trawling station, i., 511; fisheries carried on there, viii., 338; ix., 256; vessels employed, viii., 338
- Dover, United States, fishing port, v., 5
- Dracunculus*, vi., 262
- Draft-net, regulation for the use of it, i., 223
- Drag-net, ii., 457; v., 358, 359
- Dragonet, or yellow skulpin, the characteristics of the family to which it belongs, i., 126
- Drayton, a quotation from his "Polybion," i., 405
- Dredges, oyster, their construction described, i., 322; rule in Holland against their operation within a certain distance of shore, v., 92
- Dredges, for deepening channels, removing harbour bars, &c., xiii., 316
- Drew, Mr., Statistical Secretary of the Inspectorate-General, assists in the preparation of the Chinese Exhibit, v., 172
- Dried fish, trade between Spain and the Shetland Isles, i., 22; utilised for food in India, ii., 444-446, 450-452; statistics of production in

- Japan, v., 192, 193; dried cuttle-fish, v., 193, 198; dried sardines, v., 193; dried sea-ear, v., 193, 198; dried shrimps, v., 193; amount of dried fish exported from Norway to Italy and Austria, v., 293
- Driftboats, alteration in their rig, i., 15; conflicting regulations in respect of their carrying lights, i., 20; their size, iv., 59; number employed, iv., 63
- Drift-net, i., 254; iv., 59; origin of the term, i., 278; its antiquity, i., 512; is used off the coast of Malabar, ii., 454; how used, iv., 59; its use in herring, mackerel, and pilchard fisheries, iv., 61, 63; vi., 126, 129, 135; viii., 346-348; viii., 44; ix., 231; x., 339-344; advantages attending its use, iv., 352; used on Atlantic coast of Spain, v., 356; size of mesh, viii., 45; of what material constructed, viii., 45; fish usually caught by means of this net, x., 420; a large mesh recommended, x., 420; restrictions of its use not needed, x., 424; good takes with these nets in England and Scotland during the last few years, xi., 116; use of inverted net, xi., 116, 117; possibility of its being superseded by the purse seine, xiii., 115, 117, 119; materials used in the construction of these nets, xiii., 124; Messrs. Corrin's model net for lessening chances of damage from fouling, xiii., 125; importance of the drift net fishery, xiii., 294
- Drift-net fishery of Cornwall, ii., 228; iii., 163; Yarmouth fishery for herring, iv., 61; the mackerel fishery, iv., 63; vi., 126, 129; dispute between "drifters" and "seiners," iv., 101; ix., 198; between "drifters" and "trawlers," iv., 103; ix., 199; the pilchard fishery, vi., 135; laws by which the fishery is regulated, viii., 402; provisions of the International Convention of the Hague, viii., 410; protected by Fisheries Act of 1868, ix., 236, 246; sketch of legislation for protection of drift-net fishing, ix., 279, 280
- Drift-nets (Scotch), a large number employed in the Swedish fisheries, v., 258
- Drift-net fishing *versus* trawling, iv., 100-105
- Drum, the. See *Signals*.
- Drum-head fish, iii., 36
- Drummond, Lieut., memorandum by him as to sea monster seen from H.M.S. "Dædalus," iii., 407.
- Dry-fly fishing, ii., 413
- Dublin Loan Society, vii., 100
- Duchamp, Dr., his work on Ligules, vi., 252, 253, 255, 259
- Ducie, Earl, remarks by him at conference on "the herring fisheries of Scotland," vi., 105; presides at conference on trawling, vii., 326; remarks on that occasion, vii., 330
- Ducks, ii., 176
- Duddon River, infected with salmon disease, though free from pollution, vi., 6
- Duff, Mr., M.P., his paper on "the Herring Fisheries of Scotland," vi., 71-89; his contribution to the discussion thereon, vi., 106
- Dugong, or halicore, iii., 228; supposed reference to it by Ælian, iii., 232; rapidly becoming extinct, iii., 234; general description, its commercial uses and value, v., 350, 351; use of dugong bacon in Queensland, ii., 187; its capture in New South Wales, xiii., 26; in Ceylon, xiii., 27
- Dumas, M. (the chemist), on the means of ascertaining the purity of water, vii., 58
- Dunbar, increased depth of water required in harbour, ix., 10; proposed provision of necessary funds by means of Government loan, ix., 10; the Victoria Harbour there, ix., 51
- Duncansby, Bore of, how caused, ix., 64
- Dunn, Mr., of Mevagissey, improvement by him in the seine-net, iv., 203; has made investigations as to the food of fishes, vi., 268, 281, 282
- Dusky perch, or giant perch, i., 87
- Dutch Arctic Company, chartered in 1612, in consequence of a collision

- between Dutch and British whalers off Spitzbergen, ix., 399; monopoly of fishing for whales granted for three years, ix., 400; whalers required to sail under convoy and to pay "last money," ix., 400; grant of sole right to fish in the vicinity of any islands discovered by company, ix., 400; similar privilege conceded on conditions to Dunkirkers who had discovered an island, ix., 401; attempt of company to discover N.E. passage to China, ix., 401; measures taken for protection of vessels engaged in the fishery, ix., 401; prosperity of the company, ix., 402; charter prolonged for a further period of four years, ix., 402; secession of the Zealand Chamber from the company, and their establishment as a separate corporation, ix., 403; renewal of charter for a further period of twelve years, ix., 403; Zorgdrager's account of the prosperity of the company, ix., 404, 405; Act against infringements of the company's monopoly, ix., 405; rival company formed in Friesland, ix., 406; prolongation of the Arctic Company's charter, ix., 407; Frisons allowed to prosecute the fishery without molestation from Arctic Company, ix., 407; admitted to a share in the monopoly, ix., 407; decline in the prosperity of the company, ix., 408; its dissolution, ix., 409
- Dutch as line-fishers, vii., 284
- Dutch drifters, number of vessels annually engaged in the neighbourhood of the Shetland Isles, iv., 62
- Dutch eels, i., 53
- Dutch fisher-folk, observations made by them on the influence on fisheries of winds and the temperature of the sea, i., 281; short account of their manners and habits, ii., 261-263
- Dutch herring fishery, vi., 74, 84; xi., 142, 143, 175; discovery by Beukelsz of a mode of curing herrings, xi., 143
- Dutch native oysters, whence derived, v., 86
- Dutch ovens for cooking fish, vii., 26
- Dutch salmon, quantity sent to London during the last five years, vi., 8
- Dutch Sea Fisheries, their antiquity, ix., 304; salt used as a means of preserving fish from the earliest times, ix., 306; discovery by Beukelsz of a method by which fish may be preserved for a long period, ix., 306; short description of the method as applied to herrings, ix., 307; manufacture of the first large herring-net at Hoorn in 1416, ix., 309; evidences of the early prosecution of the cod fishery, ix., 309; imposition by the sovereigns of the House of Burgundy of a tax for convoying ("last money"), ix., 310; export of herrings prohibited, ix., 310; evidences of the importance of the herring fishery as early as the fifteenth century, ix., 310; establishment by the Emperor Charles V. of the system of branding herring barrels, ix., 311; regulations as to the kind of salt to be used in preserving herring, ix., 311, 312; as to the mode of packing herrings in barrels, ix., 312, 313; smoked herring, ix., 313; reluctance of fishermen to pay the tax for convoying, ix., 313; practice of purchasing safe conducts from enemies, ix., 314; injury inflicted on the fishery by French privateers, ix., 315; grant by the States of Holland towards equipment of convoying ships, ix., 316; continued disputes with the sovereigns of the House of Austria respecting "last money," ix., 317-319; inadequacy of the convoying ships provided by Government, ix., 318; fishing boats armed for their own protection, ix., 318; loss to the fishery occasioned by frequent wars, ix., 319; regulations as to the mode of working the herring fishery, ix., 320-322; as to protection of nets, &c., ix., 322, 323; taxes levied on the herring and other fisheries, ix., 323-325; the revolt of the Dutch provinces against the Austrian dominion,



ix., 326; its effect upon the fisheries, ix., 326; official recognition of a Herring Fisheries Commission, ix., 326-328; powers conferred on this committee to enable them to secure the safety of vessels engaged in the fishery, ix., 329, 330; penalties against sale of fish in foreign markets and against their exchange to foreigners, ix., 330; codification of the laws respecting fisheries, ix., 330; FISHERIES UNDER THE REPUBLIC: *Grand or cured herring-fishery*—Period of the year devoted to this fishery, ix., 332, 337, 338; character of the vessels employed, ix., 332; its importance as compared with other fisheries, ix., 332; regulations as to the hiring of crews of fishing vessels, ix., 333; period for salting herring in barrels fixed by law, ix., 333; measures adopted to prevent tampering with brands, ix., 334-337; regulations as to the description of salt to be used at sea, ix., 337; and the mode of packing the fish in barrels, ix., 337, 338; legislative powers added to the other functions of the Herring Fisheries Commission, ix., 339; zeal of Government in checking any foreign interference with Dutch brands, ix., 340; energetic prosecution of the fishery at the latter part of the sixteenth century, ix., 341; losses sustained by the fishery during the war of independence, ix., 342; immunity granted to the fishery from excise duty on salt, ix., 342, 343; losses inflicted by Dunkirk privateers, ix., 343; measures taken for protection of the fishing fleets, ix., 344; stringency of the regulations respecting the herring brand, ix., 346; "sale-hunting," ix., 347-350; vigour displayed by the College of the Grand Fishery in the exercise of its functions, ix., 350, 351; prohibition against exporting herring barrels, ix., 351; treaty with Hamburg relative to the date at which the sale of herring might legally commence, ix.,

352; Fishery College invested with judicial functions, ix., 353-355; continued depredations by Dunkirk privateers, ix., 355; grant of subsidies by the State for convoying, ix., 356; Meynert Semeyn's description of the mode of carrying on the fishery in his days (1639), ix., 356, 357; constitution of the Fishery College described, ix., 358, 359; value of the herring fishery in the early part of the seventeenth century, ix., 359; check given to the trade by the war with England at the time of the Commonwealth, ix., 362, 363; system of convoying the rule at this period, ix., 364; increased stringency of the laws against selling fish at sea to foreigners, &c., ix., 364, 365; such laws frequently inoperative, ix., 365; rigid enforcement of the laws on shore, ix., 366; instances of evasion of the laws, ix., 367; prohibition against fishing in 1665 and 1666, on account of the war with England, ix., 368, 369; losses occasioned to the fishery by this and other wars between 1652 and 1678, ix., 370, 371; grant of subsidies by the State, ix., 371; effects of these wars on internal organization of the trade, ix., 371, 372; falling off in the quality of the herring exported, ix., 372; improvement in the prospects of the fishery after the peace of Nijmegen, ix., 372; losses sustained by the fishery during war with France at the close of the seventeenth and beginning of eighteenth centuries, ix., 373-375; the trade prevented from recovering by the pressure of legislative restrictions, ix., 376; instance of this in the increasing supply of fish by Scotch fishermen to Hamburg, ix., 376-384; permission granted to send a limited quantity of herring to Hamburg direct from the fishery, ix., 382; renewal of laws against export of herring barrels, &c., ix., 384; new laws respecting branding of barrels, ix., 385; continued complaints with respect to quality of fish exported,

ix., 385, 386; increase of foreign competition, ix., 386-388; applications to the State for subsidies, ix., 388; attempts to encourage the fishery by grant of exemptions from taxation, ix., 388, 389; opening of the French market to Dutch herring, ix., 389; and subsequent withdrawal of the privilege, 390; strict exclusion of English herring from the French market, ix., 390; grant of direct premiums by Flushing and other ports, for the encouragement of the herring fishery, ix., 390, 391; increasing competition of foreigners in the trade with Hamburg, ix., 391, 392; refusal of the Fishery College to rescind the law fixing a date for commencing the fishery, ix., 392; grant in 1775 of a bounty for two years to vessels fishing for herring, ix., 394; trade not permanently benefited thereby, ix., 395; fishing again prohibited owing to war with England in 1780, ix., 395; owners now first allowed to sell their vessels abroad, ix., 396; further applications for and grant of bounties, ix., 396; renewal of laws against engaging in foreign fishing concerns, and against export of unbranded herrings to the Weser and the Elbe, ix., 396, 397  
*Whale fishing*—Date of its origin, ix., 397; failure of the first attempts, ix., 398; mode of conducting the early expeditions, ix., 398; contentions with the British at Spitzbergen, ix., 399; chartering of the Dutch Arctic Company, ix., 399; history of its prosperity and decline, ix., 400-409; general participation in the Arctic fisheries, ix., 410; uncertainty of results in the whale fishery, ix., 410; comparative freedom of this fishery from Government interference, ix., 411-413; injury to the fishery caused by the frequent wars in the latter part of the seventeenth century, ix., 413-417; formation of a committee of representatives of the fishery, ix., 417; regulation made by this body with respect to salvage, ix., 418-420;

fishery prohibited in consequence of French war and war of the Spanish succession, ix., 421; fitting out by Dutchmen of expeditions from Hamburg and Bremen, ix., 421; removal of the prohibition, ix., 421; grant by the States-General to the Greenland Fishery Commissioners of a control over the fishery, ix., 422, 423; extension of the fishery to Davis Straits, ix., 423; pretensions of Denmark to exclusive fishing rights in the northern seas, ix., 424, 425; immunities granted to the Greenland fishery in the matter of furnishing seamen to man the navy and in provision of convoyers, ix., 425; in exemption from excise duties, ix., 426; advantages taken of this to traffic with natives of the countries visited, ix., 426, 427; decline of the fishery, ix., 427; grant of bounties, ix., 428; continued depression in the whale fishery owing to war with England, ix., 428, 429; owners allowed to sell their ships to foreigners under certain conditions, ix., 429; continued grant of bounties, ix., 429; general decay of the fishery at the close of the Republic, ix., 430.  
*The Cod Fishery*—Its unimportance compared with the herring fishery, ix., 430; mode of fishing adopted, ix., 431; vessels employed, ix., 431; mode of preparing the fish caught in the Iceland fishery, ix., 432; protection of fishing vessels by convoys, ix., 433; contract between owners for mutual insurance against losses by war, ix., 433; measures taken for protection of fishing vessels from Dunkirk privateers, ix., 434; establishment of a representative body, ix., 435; evidences of a considerable export trade in cured fish, ix., 436; difficulties with Denmark respecting the Iceland fishery, ix., 437; fluctuations of the trade, ix., 437; use of well-boats for preserving fish alive, ix., 438; enactment prohibiting export of such boats, ix., 438; decline of the fishery, ix., 439; grant of

bounties ineffectual to revive the trade, ix., 440. *Coast fishing*—Branches of the fishery comprised under this term, ix., 440; description of vessels employed, ix., 441; places engaged in the North Sea fishery, ix., 441; smoked herring or "bucking," ix., 442; comparative immunity of the coast fishery from herring laws, ix., 442; coast fishermen prohibited from curing herring, ix., 443-445; prosperity of the coast fishery in the early part of the eighteenth century, ix., 445; its subsequent decline, ix., 446; grant of bounties, ix., 446; legislation as to the kind of nets to be used in the "fresh fishery," ix., 447-451; attempts to stop trawling, ix., 449-451; decline of the "fresh fishery," ix., 452; fisheries of the Zuider Zee, jealousy between fishermen of the various states bordering the Zuider Zee, ix., 453; description of fish caught there, ix., 454; disputes at an early period as to use of improper nets, ix., 454, 455; continuance of these and other disputes after establishment of the Republic, ix., 445, 458; regulations for the herring fishery, ix., 459; fitful invasion of herring shoals of immense size, ix., 459; disputes with England as to the right to fish in the open sea, ix., 460-475; similar disputes with Denmark, ix., 475-489. **THE FISHERIES SINCE THE END OF THE DUTCH REPUBLIC**—Establishment of the Batavian Republic, ix., 482; abolition of the "College of the Grand Fishery," and constitution of the "Committee for the Affairs of the Grand Fishery," ix., 482; falling off in the herring fishery, ix., 483, 484; strict application of the laws for the protection of the Grand Fishery, ix., 485; general decay of the fisheries, ix., 486; codification of the laws respecting the fisheries, ix., 487, 498; provisions of the new law, ix., 489, 490; rights appertaining to the different

branches of the fishery defined, ix., 490-492; constitution and functions of the Grand Fishery Committee, ix., 493; "hospital ships," ix., 494, 495; grant of bounties renewed, ix., 495-497; formation of an African whaling company, ix., 497; injury caused to the fishery by the wars following the peace of Amiens, ix., 498; abortive attempt to establish a Dutch herring company in London, ix., 500; abolition of the Dutch fishery laws at the time of the annexation to France, ix., 500; establishment of the kingdom of the Netherlands, ix., 502; revival of the herring fishery laws, ix., 502; grants of bounties and other measure, for the promotion of the fisheries, ix., 502; attempts to revive the whale fishery, ix., 503; further protective legislation with respect to the cured herring trade, ix., 504-512; opposition to the Grand Fisheries monopoly of curing herring, ix., 506-510; definition of the different quantities of cured herring, ix., 512, 513; Dutch fishermen prohibited from fishing within a certain distance of the British shores, ix., 513; organization of "sale hunting" with doubtful results, ix., 515, 516; effects of foreign competition, ix., 516, 517; proposal for the formation of an association with the monopoly of collecting herrings from fishing vessels, and selling them at prices to be agreed upon, ix., 517-520; the proposed plan partially adopted, ix., 521; restrictive legislation with regard to the other fisheries, ix., 523; laws as to size of mesh for nets, ix., 523; restriction and subsequent prohibition of trawling, ix., 523; refusal of certain States to recognise this law, ix., 524; fluctuations in the hook-and-line and fresh herring fisheries consequent on the grant of bounties to one or the other of those industries, ix., 524, 525; abortive attempt to restrict the use of shrimp nets, ix., 525, 526; *résumé* of the various monopolies



created by preceding legislation, ix., 527; effect of the system of protection on the fishing industry, ix., 529-534; the anchovy fishery in the Zuider Zee, ix., 533; agitation on the subject of free trade in fishery, ix., 534; reduction of bounties, ix., 540, 549; gradual removal of restrictions and monopolies, ix., 542, 544, 545, 549; Report of the Royal Commission appointed to inquire into the operation of the fishery laws, ix., 544-586; establishment of entire liberty of sea fishing, and repeal of laws prohibiting importation of sea fish, ix., 553; assays of herring made facultative, ix., 553; abolition of duties on imported fish, ix., 553; regulations with respect to the brands for different qualities of herring, ix., 554; increase of the fisheries under the system of free trade, ix., 555; introduction of cotton nets, ix., 556; improvement in the herring fishery retarded by increased foreign competition, and by fraudulent practices of dealers and other causes, ix., 557-560; alteration in the character of the vessels engaged in the fishery, owing to the use of cotton nets, ix., 561, 562; sea fishery exhibitions, ix., 563; practice of sending out "hospital ships" with fishing fleet discontinued, ix., 563; end of the monopoly in "sale hunting," ix., 564, 565; and of the previous distinction between the grand and the coast fisheries, ix., 565; abolition of the herring brand and the causes which led to it, ix., 566-568; benefit to the trade of such abolition, ix., 569; present state of the hook fishery, ix., 571; of the fresh fishery, ix., 572, 573; alleged falling off in the quantity of fish caught, ix., 573; probable revival of prohibitions of trawling, &c., ix., 574; restrictions as to the use of pocket nets in the Zuider Zee, ix., 575; establishment of a close time for seals, ix., 576; attempt to revive the whale fishery in

recent years, ix., 577; extinction of the cod fishery off Iceland, ix., 578; desertion of crews of fishing vessels, ix., 578; effect of the plan adopted for payment of wages, ix., 579; imposition of penalties for desertion, ix., 579; depredations committed by fishermen of various countries upon each other, ix., 580, 581; Convention of the Hague for the prevention of such outrages, ix., 581; laws respecting the numbering and lettering of fishing vessels, ix., 581; statistics of the fisheries, ix., 582-585, 592-602; text of the herring fishery law of 1818, ix., 586-591

Dutch spawning herring fisheries, their alleged increase, v., 285

Dutch system of storm signalling, vii., 180-182

Duthiers, M. Lacaze, important scientific results of his researches in the culture of red coral, iv., 422

Duties, licence, for salmon fishing, ii., 285, 286, 313

Dye works, their agency in the pollution of rivers, iv., 260, 266, 267, 270

Dykes, danger of their being weakened by dredging operations, v., 92; the submarine stone-works for their protection covered with oysters in some places, v., 93; regulation for their defence, v., 92; spat derived from base of, v., 94

Dynamite, legislation with respect to it and other explosives, i., 225; ix., 254; destruction of fish caused by its use in the fisheries, ix., 203

Dynamite-Fishing Act, ix., 254

## E

Eagle Ray, i., 196

Ealing Dean Convivial Angling Society, iii., 174

Earll, Mr. R. E., estimate of the value of the secondary products of cod fisheries of the United States, v., 11; history of fish culture in that country, v., 12; account of the work of he

- United States Fish Commission, v., 66, 73; remarks on the clam fisheries of the United States, vi., 316; his opinion as to the kind of tanks best adapted for lobster culture, vi., 337; account by him of the introduction of German carp into the inland waters of the United States, vii., 102; his opinion as to the advantages to be derived from the use of steam fishing vessels, vii., 103; and as to the extent to which the fishing industry may derive benefit from Government assistance, vii., 104; short account of the seal fisheries of Alaska, vii., 173
- Earnings of fishermen in the United Kingdom, iv., 167
- East Anglian Piscatorial Society, iii., 153
- East coast of England fisheries, participation therein of Cornish fishermen, vi., 121
- Eastern salmon fishery of the United States, its value, v., 27
- Eastport, a fishing town of the United States, the centre of the sardine industry, v., 20
- Eaton Fishing Club, iii., 153
- Ebn Modalbir, imposition by him of a tax on fishing in Egypt, i., 474
- Ebro river, experiments in fish culture in salt water lakes near its mouth, v., 360
- Ecclesiastical privileges of fisheries, iii., 33; fish-badges of abbeys, &c., vi., 73
- Echineis, same as the remora or sucking fish, iii., 25
- Echinorhynchi, parasites of the salmonidæ, vii., 298
- Echiodon, Drummond's, i., 154
- Economic condition of fishermen, paper thereon by Professor Leone Levi., iv., 151-187
- Economic fishes, special biology of, iv., 418, 419, 421
- Economic transmission of sea fishes, improved facilities for, vii., 128-133
- Eden, Mr. F., article by him in the Fortnightly Review on salmon fisheries, vi., 188, 203
- Eden river, a good trout and salmon stream, iii., 147; appearance of salmon disease therein, 1877, vi., 5; outbreak of the disease in 1878, xi., 60
- Edgartown, a whaling port of the United States, v., 20
- Edible fish seldom sacred among the Egyptians, iii., 37
- Edinburgh, H.R.H., the Duke of, paper by him on the sea fisheries of the United Kingdom, iv., 23-79; xiii., 103, 104, 107, 120, 121, 122, 123; estimate of annual gross take of fish in British waters, iv., 119, 120, 123; remarks by him at Practical Fishermen's Congress, iv., 376; statement as to annual consumption of fish in London, v., 150; testimony as to excellence of Norwegian lobster, v., 290; report by him on the work of the juries, xiii., 262
- Edward, Mr., of Banff, captures specimen of a rare species of goby, vi., 282
- Edwards, Mr. (Lowestoft), prize offered by him for best boat for conveying fish to steam carrier, iv., 378, 379
- Eel-bucks, i., 319
- Eel farm of Commacchio, ii., 257
- Eel fisheries of the United States, v., 25, 27; of Sweden, v., 264, 267; of Italy, xiii., 39; of Denmark, xiii., 80
- Eel-pot, must not be set in salmon rivers between certain dates, i., 228
- Eel-pout, i., 152. See also *Burbot*.
- Eel river, California, salmon fisheries and canneries, v., 33, 34
- Eels, migratory fish, i., 40; brought to the Thames from Holland in welled smacks, i., 53; never eaten by Scotchmen, i., 61; prices in England in early times, i., 394, 397; when in season, i., 399; Holinshed Chronicles on Eels, i., 401; value as food, i., 432, ii., 153; ancient methods of catching, i., 481; classed with catadromous fishes, ii., 15, 78; very destructive to the spawn of other fishes, ii., 78; much of the supply of eels for consumption in England derived from

- Holland, ii., 79; destruction of elvers or young eels, ii., 79; included among the *Physostomi*, ii., 125; anatomical details, ii., 139-141; their migration to the sea for the purpose of spawning, ii., 141; electrical eel of Brazil, ii., 162; pet eels of Otaheite, iii., 15; eels in mythology, iii., 20; eels in religion, iii., 36, 37; keeping of eels as pets among the Romans, iii., 45; eels in fairy tales, iii., 56, 57; in heraldry, iii., 67; in folk-lore, iii., 80, 91; excellence of the Kennet eel, iii., 124; cultivation of eels at Comacchio, iii., 257; iv., 7; not eaten in the west of Scotland, iv., 438; a food fish in China, v., 179; and Japan, v., 200; description of the various species most frequently obtained in New South Wales, v., 332, 333; abundance of fat in this fish, vii., 7, 22; not injuriously affected by sea water, viii., 39
- Efts, ii., 171
- Eggs of crustaceans, terms by which known at various stages of development, vi., 359
- Eggs of fish. See *Ova*.
- Eggs of lobsters, their consumption for culinary purposes, vi., 339
- Eggs of salmonidæ, time occupied in hatching, vi., 37, 38
- Eggs or spawn of fish, their consumption for culinary purposes, vi., 329, 339
- Egypt, the cradle of piscatorial arts and inventions, i., 471; cholera produced by consumption of fish from impure waters, vii., 48
- Egyptian fish legends, &c., iii., 12, 14, 22, 36, 37, 44
- Egyptian frogs, intelligence evinced by them in self-defence, i., 476
- Egyptian herring, a name given in Scotland to the saury, viii., 242
- Egyptian sea-foxes, their intelligence, i., 476
- Egyptian sea-tortoise, i., 476
- Egyptians, ancient, were familiar with the art of drying and curing fish, i., 473; early fish culture by them, ii., 3
- Elasmobranchiata*, i., 185-197; ii., 158
- Electric disturbances, their effect upon fish, ii., 104; viii., 38
- Electric eel, has been kept in Aquaria, i., 203. See also *Eels*.
- Electric light, its proposed use, in Spanish waters, in fishing, v., 360; fish not attracted by it, viii., 38; its adaptation to the lighting of the Exhibition building and grounds, xiii., 260
- Electric lighting of the Exhibition, special report thereon, xiii., 179-242
- Electric telegraph, its utilization for conveying intelligence of storms, vii., 178. See *Telegraphs*.
- Eledone Moschatus*, iii., 332
- Elethya, Egypt, painting shewing mode of using fishing nets among the ancient Egyptians, i., 471
- Elleck or pine-leaved gurnard, viii., 73, 74.
- Elliot, Mr., monograph on the seal fishery in Alaska, v., 39
- Elvers, or young eels, their capture undesirable, ii., 79
- Embryology, its bearing on the study of natural history, viii., 5
- Emigrant sailing and steam ships, boats carried by them insufficient, vii., 201
- Employers' Liability Act, 1880, its applicability to crews of fishing vessels, viii., 449
- Empusa Muscæ*, a mould which attacks flies, vi., 10, 12
- Engines, fixed, their employment dealt with in recent statutes, i., 213; how defined therein, i., 221; their use now much restricted, i., 222; ii., 308; may be removed if used illegally, i., 222, 233; inadequacy of Scotch law with regard to them, i., 236; evils which result from their use in salmon rivers, ii., 306; opposition to their use in the Tyne, ii., 307; their use prohibited by Magna Charta and by subsequent legislation, ii., 308-310
- England and Wales, &c., value of fisheries, number of vessels and men employed, &c., viii., 377



- England (East coast), principal harbours, ix., 4, 5; absence of havens in the northern portion, ix., 5; admirable position of Filey for a harbour of refuge, ix., 5-7; North Sunderland, ix., 7-9
- England, right of fishing in tidal part of navigable rivers, i., 209; statute law frequently difficult of interpretation, i., 214; general rules with regard to capture of salmon by means of weirs, i., 217-219; and with regard to their capture by other means in the vicinity of weirs, i., 219; angling rivers, ii., 383; number of men and boys engaged in fishing, iv., 29; quantity of fish captured for each life lost at sea (among fishermen) in a year, iv., 47; increase of herring fishery, iv., 90; compact with Norway for the regulation of the Greenland fisheries, vii., 170
- England (West coast), period of the year during which the herring fishery is prosecuted, xi., 136; antiquity of the fishery, xi., 137
- England (North of), State-aided harbours, piers, &c., there, vii., 134
- English and foreign trawls, distinction between, i., 257
- English Channel, oyster-dredging, iv., 98; its principal fishing-grounds, ix., 257
- English drift-net fishermen, disputes between them and foreign fishermen, iv., 103
- English fish markets, Billingsgate the principal one, iv., 124
- English salmon, quantity brought to London market for five years ending 1883, vi., 8
- Entomostraca*, largely consumed by herrings, vi., 283, 284
- Entozoa, frequently infest fish, vi., 20; infest salmonidæ, vi., 248; little regard paid to them by scientific men, vi., 248
- Entrances to harbours, ix., 84-86
- Éperlan. See *Smelts*.
- Épervier net, a French net for downward capture, i., 526
- "Epic Exploit" of fishes, iii., 20
- Epidemic among fishes in inland waters, how caused, vii., 38
- Epizoöty among fishes, vi., 260, 261
- Equula cured in India by being dried in the sun, ii., 445
- Erbistock Fish Pass, ii., 329
- Erswicke, J. (1642), extract from work by him on the observation of "Fish-daies," i., 407
- Erythrinus sea-bream, i., 91; viii., 69
- Erythrisms, viii., 12
- Esk Fishery Association, iii., 154
- Esk river, Midlothian, now destitute of salmon, vi., 155
- Esk (the), annexed to England for the purposes of the Salmon Fishery Acts, i., 236
- Esk (Yorkshire), no serious epidemic of salmon disease in this river, vi., 5
- Esocidæ*, i., 165
- Esquimaux fishing-tackle, vii., 282
- Essays submitted in competition for prizes, adjudicated on by special juries, xiii., 264
- Estuaries and bays, destruction of immature fish by trawlers, &c., iv., 87, 106
- Estuaries, fishing in, considered as freshwater fishing, i., 207; effect of weirs placed at the place of meeting of salt and fresh waters, i., 216; use of putts and putchers in the Estuary of the Severn, i., 221, 319; jurisdiction of local boards, i., 231
- European folk-lore (British), iii., 59, 83, 90, 91
- European folk-lore (Continental), iii., 56, 57, 83, 91
- "Eurydice," loss of the, vii., 200
- Evaporation in forests, not nearly so great as in the open country, vii., 267; best prevented by deciduous trees, vii., 271
- Evaporation process of fish-curing, v., 8
- Evening fishing, pleasures of, ii., 404
- Excessive rates for carriage of fish by railways, iv., 356-377
- Excrementitious matter in streams, very injurious to fish, vii., 38

- Exe, estuary of the, the ordinary eastern limit of the pilchard, vi., 131
- Exeter, Marquis of, his remarks on necessity for international legislation with respect to fisheries, iv., 109; on the danger of over dredging for oysters, iv., 109; fish exhibited by him, whence derived, v., 77; his remarks on the influence of sea-water upon salmon disease, vi., 26; presides at conference on the culture of the salmonidæ, vi., 35, 67; his remarks at the conference on the mackerel and pilchard fisheries, vi., 145; his experiments in the cultivation of the black bass, vi., 221
- Exhaustion of fish supply, very improbable as regards sea fisheries, i., 66; iv., 14-16; except in the case of oysters, iv., 16-18; but not so as regards freshwater fisheries, ii., 466; iv., 11-14; instances of this in certain districts of India, ii., 468, 469; opinions on this point expressed by Mr. Joncas in his paper on the fisheries of Canada, v., 151-156; opinions of Mr. Wilmot as to necessity for protection, v., 162-166
- Exhibitors, their number, xiii., 265
- Exocætus* (flying fish), attachment of their eggs to contiguous objects by filaments, ii., 478
- Explosive lances, for the whale fishery, v., 10
- Explosive substances, prohibition of their use for capture of fish in English waters, i., 225; evils resulting from use, vii., 252
- Export trade of the United Kingdom in fish, i., 22, 27; iv., 54, 60, 72; vi., 74; value and tonnage of fish exported from England, iv., 118; from Scotland, iv., 123
- Exportation from England of unseasonable salmon prohibited, i., 228
- Eyemouth, extensive use of mussels for bait, vi., 309; results of storm of 1881, vii., 191; improved harbour accommodation necessary, iv., 398, ix., 9; proposed plan for providing funds by means of Government loan, ix., 10
- Eyes of fish, their position, viii., 23, 24; size modified by habits and habitat, viii., 24; atrophy, viii., 24; deviations from ordinary type, viii., 24; outer coverings, viii., 25; "adipose lids," viii., 25; sometimes absent, viii., 57; position in flat fishes, viii., 180-184; modifications and means of protection in flat fishes, viii., 186; their position in various species, x., 10, 11; changes of position in flat fishes at different stages of development, x., 11-14
- Eyles, Sir John, a promoter of the South Sea Fisheries scheme, i., 506

## F

- Fables relating to fish, iii., 53
- Factory Acts, preparation of fish exempted from their operation, ix., 205
- Fair maids, a name given in Devonshire to dried pilchards, viii., 286
- Fairy-tales, fishes of, iii., 20; benign character of fish therein, iii., 55, 57, 60-61
- Falls Bank, falling off in supply of turbot, iv., 344
- Falmouth, number of fishermen sailing from this port, i., 10
- Fanning, Captain, his classification of seals, vii., 166
- Farlow, Professor, discovery by him of the cause of reddening of salt cod-fish, v., 58
- Faroe Islands, fishing grounds, iv., 66; the cod fishery carried on there by the Danes, xiii., 81; other fisheries, xiii., 81
- Farrington Fish Market, ix., 164; x., 460
- Fast-days, their abolition by law, ix., 175; revived under another form, ix., 176
- Father-lasher, one of the varieties of marine bullheads, i., 97
- Fatty matter, presence of in different foods, vii., 6, 11, 13, 18

- Fats, and oils, experiment showing they are hydro-carbons, i., 345
- Fear, manifestations of, in fish, viii., 32
- February, fishing in the month of, ii., 388
- Fedschenko, discoveries as to fresh-water crustacea, vi., 262
- Ferguson, Major T. B., machinery devised by him for propagation of fish by steam, v., 72
- Ferguson hatching jar, ii., 38; plunging bucket, ii., 81; transportation can, ii., 83
- Ferrusac, account by, of *Ligula edulis*, vi., 252
- Ferry, Captain De, description of sea serpent, iii., 387
- "Ferrying," dangers of, ii., 235; iv., 35, 41, 46, 378; viii., 371, 372; offer of a prize for the boat best adapted for transferring fish to the "carriers," xiii., 123
- Fertilisation of ova, viii., 32, 34
- Fetich-fish. See *Totemism*.
- Feudal rights in fish, iii., 33, 46, 66
- Fick and Wislecanus, their experiments as to the source of muscular power, i., 350, 440
- "Fiddler Fishes," sounds produced by, ii., 138
- Fiedler, H. V., condensed report by him on the fishing industries of Denmark, xiii., 427-430
- 'Field,' extract from, as to polluted state of river Wye, vii., 40, 41
- Field naturalist, subjects considered by him, viii., 5
- Fife, Mr., superiority of the fishing boats built by him, xi., 110
- Filaria*, instance of their presence in a mouse, vi., 251; are in some places mistaken for young eels, vi., 261
- File-fish, i., 180
- Filey Bay, its suitability as a site for a harbour of refuge, ix., 5; breakwaters should be constructed at national expense, ix., 6; and fishery harbour by local efforts, aided by Government loan, ix., 6; necessity for adopting a comprehensive design for the work, ix., 7
- Filey, want of harbour accommodation there, iv., 398; its participation in the herring fishery, xi., 132
- Filtered water, useless for hatching purposes, vi., 37
- Filtration of water for hatching purposes, ii., 33
- Finback whale, taken in America chiefly on Atlantic coast, v., 35
- Findhorn fishery district, constitution of the Fishery Board, vi., 196
- Finland, its importation of Norwegian fish, v., 292
- Finnmark, imaginary monster on coast of, iii., 326; details and statistics of cod fishery, v., 281
- Finnan haddocks (smoked haddocks), viii., 141
- Fins, easily affected by salmon disease, vi., 3; their arrangement and uses, viii., 8; x., 7; their composition in "bony" fishes, viii., 8; peculiar modifications, viii., 9; sometimes used as organs of touch, viii., 28; in some fish inflict poisonous wounds, viii., 32; names given to fins in different parts of the body, x., 6
- Fish, use of, as diet in foreign countries at present time, i., 382; periods at which different species are in season, i., 398, 401; diminishing in inland waters, i., 519, 520; foreign trade in fish, i., 525; how utilized as food in India, ii., 444; frequently sold, in India, when putrid, ii., 450; modes of capture in India, ii., 454; fluctuations in price in India, ii., 469; habits of fish, ii., 470; investigation of the modes of reproduction of Indian fish, ii., 473; consumption of, in India, ii., 497; religious scruples concerning its consumption, ii., 497-500; as guardians of lost treasures, originally an Aryan myth, iii., 58; various legends and folk-tales relating to fish, iii., 59-61; use in heraldry, iii., 66; an emblem of Christianity, iii., 198; quantity captured for each life lost in a year, iv., 47; quantity caught, value of, &c., iv., 57, 63, 66, 71; question of de-



crease of supply, iv., 78, 309; facilities given by railways and telegraph for conveyance, distribution, and equalisation of price of, iv., 87; fish caught in the United Kingdom, quantity considerably increased in recent years, iv., 89; supply diminished by inshore fisheries, iv., 90; their fecundity and recuperative power, iv., 92, 94, 327, 333; vii., 249; their enemies, iv., 92-94; transport, iv., 117; vii., 220, 241; fish trade of British Isles, iv., 118; consumption, in United Kingdom, iv., 120; inland transport in Ireland, iv., 143; consumption at ports of landing, iv., 358; their isolation and protection from natural enemies when young, its possibility discussed, iv., 416; consumption in London, v., 150; trade in Canada, v., 150; consumption of fish there, v., 162; used for manure in Japan, v., 193; culture of in Japan, v., 205; fish products exported from Norway, v., 275; fishes of West Africa, v., 430; trees and shrubs used in West Africa for stupefying and poisoning fish, v., 451; the principal article of food to the inhabitants of the Canaries and Cape Verde Islands, v., 477; classed as predaceous, omnivorous and herbivorous, vi., 269; cessation of feeding during certain periods, vi., 275; desirable as a chief article of diet, vii., 4; appropriate food for brain workers, vii., 15; cause of epidemic in fish, vii., 38; are injured by water impregnated with lime, vii., 43; killed by sewage, vii., 45; require free oxygen, vii., 46; statistics relating to effects of eating unhealthy fish, vii., 47; suffer from turbidity of water, vii., 47; preservation for the table by freezing, vii., 221, 239; flavour when frozen, vii., 222, 225, 239; handling of, detrimental to subsequent preservation, vii., 224; packing, method of, vii., 224, 228; piling *en masse* objectionable, vii., 224, 228; their preservation by keeping in ice, vii., 224, 240;

health of, preserved by forests, vii., 268; modes of capture adopted by savages, viii., 3; used by man as food from earliest times, viii., 4; how defined, viii., 7; divided into bony and cartilaginous forms, viii., 7; modifications of forms, viii., 9; their luminosity, viii., 12; possess the senses of hearing, viii., 21; and of smell, viii., 27; evidences of this, viii., 22, 28; sense of taste very slightly developed, viii., 28; growth, how influenced, viii., 29; modes of seizing prey, viii., 29; tenacity of life, viii., 30; not very sensitive to pain, viii., 30; have means of intercommunication, viii., 30; emit voluntary and involuntary sounds, viii., 31; instances of affection, viii., 31; of anger, viii., 31; of fear, viii., 32; sometimes capable of inflicting poisonous wounds, viii., 32; secrete venom, viii., 32; relations of the sexes, viii., 32; modes of reproduction, viii., 32-34; x., 20; reproductive organs, viii., 33; x., 20; nests for protection of ova, viii., 35; hybridism, viii., 36; time of spawning, viii., 36; number of eggs produced by various species, viii., 36; eggs of fish kept in an aquarium frequently infertile, viii., 36; artificial propagation, viii., 37; x., 49, 58-67; xiii., 62; effect of temperature on distribution, viii., 37; recovery of fish apparently frozen, viii., 38; ability to exist under ice, viii., 38; x., 68, 69; not attracted by electric light, viii., 38; affected by electrical disturbances in the atmosphere, viii., 38; migrations, viii., 39; effect of sea-water on fresh-water fish, viii., 39; ability of some sea-fishes to exist in water wholly or partially fresh, viii., 39; instances of fish living with, or attaching themselves to others as hosts, viii., 41; diseases and causes of destruction, viii., 54; parasites, viii., 55; employed as food in various conditions, viii., 55; geographical distribution, viii., 55; terms employed

to denote habitat, viii., 57; British fishes enumerated and described, viii., 57-328; a class of vertebrate animals, x., 4; form of body, x., 4; various kinds of scales, x., 4-5; lateral line, x., 5; fins, their positions and uses, x., 6-7; gill covers or opercula, x., 7; gill opening, x., 7; branchiostegals, x., 7; gills or branchiæ, x., 8; gill rakers, x., 8; pseudo-branchiæ, x., 8; degrees of respiration in fish, x., 9; comparative tenacity of life in different kinds of fish, x., 9, 10; organs of vision, x., 10; eyes of flat fishes, x., 11-14; organs of hearing, x., 14; of touch, x., 15; of smell, x., 16; of taste, x., 16; teeth, x., 16; digestive organs, x., 17; growth of fish, x., 18; intestinal tract, x., 19; pyloric appendages, x., 19; air bladder, x., 20; forms and size of eggs, x., 21; their impregnation, x., 22; mode of deposition of eggs, x., 24-30; development of the eggs, x., 30-32; natural enemies of sea fishes, x., 32-35; food of fishes, x., 35-40; xi., 501-548; food localities, x., 36; value of fish as food, x., 41-44; its medicinal value in scrofulous diseases, x., 45-47; causes which affect the quality of the flesh of fish as an article of diet, x., 48; pisciculture by the Romans, x., 50-58; discussion on the possibility of diminishing stock of fish by reason of improvements in modes of fishing, x., 70-76; causes of the present high price of fish, x., 76-82; necessity for a more energetic prosecution of the fisheries, x., 80-82; need of researches, under Government control, into the natural history of sea fishes, x., 82; various species described, x., 82-416; modes of catching fish generally adopted, x., 420-424; hindrances to natural reproduction, xi., 3; artificial propagation in France, xi., 4; in Russia, xi., 5; in the United States, xi., 5; in Canada, xi., 6; propagation of the salmonidæ, xi., 3-52; cultivation of

freshwater fish, xi., 85-102; acclimatisation of foreign fish, xi., 489-497; discovery by the Americans of a new fish—the tile, xi., 547; influence of physical conditions of the sea on their reproduction, growth, and migrations, xi., 551-568; similarity of modes of capture in various countries, xiii., 4

Fish and flesh, nitrogenous constituents of, vii., 5

“Fish as food”—among the ancient Egyptians, i., 375; among the Hebrews, i., 376; among the ancient Assyrians, i., 377; among the ancient Greeks, i., 378; among the ancient Romans, i., 381, 411, 414; list of works, &c., in 16th and 17th centuries, referring thereto, i., 457; prices of among the Romans, i., 485; paper thereon by Sir Henry Thompson, vii., 3; discussion on this paper, vii., 29; its suitability as diet in declining years, vii., 18; kinds available as food on or near British shores, vii., 18-22; its nutritive qualities analytically considered, viii., 4, 5, 9, 16

Fish barrels, machinery for their construction, xiii., 315

Fish baskets of bamboo in Chinese section of Exhibition, v., 173

Fish breeding, fishermen's want of knowledge of, iv., 107

Fish commission transportation can, ii., 83

Fish Culture Association, reasons for its institution, ii., 371

Fish culture, definition of the term, ii., 3; hatching apparatus, ii., 26; rearing and breeding establishments, ii., 26; in the United States, ii., 288; vi., 60, 62, 64, 66; xiii., 70-73, 161, 164; question of public or private culture discussed, iv., 231, 235, 239; when and by whom first attempted in the United States, v., 12; improvements in methods of, v., 15; public fish culture must be on a large scale, v., 65; government aid necessary, v., 65; vii., 84; fish culture in China, v., 178; China in advance of other

- countries in fresh water fish culture, v., 183; fish culture in Japan, v., 205; suitability of Norwegian coast for culture of cod fish, v., 280; use of salt water lakes in Spain for fish culture, v., 360; fish culture in Canada, vi., 52, 62, 64, 66; xiii., 62, 63; advantages of the study of, vi., 54; paper by Mr. Marston on "Culture of Coarse Fish," vi., 208-214; culture of lobsters, vi., 327, 336; fish culture in Germany, xiii., 79; in Sweden, xiii., 83; its advantages discussed, xiii., 160-169; condensed report thereon, xiii., 319-323
- Fish-curing, absence of establishments for, in New South Wales, v., 307; modes of dealing with fish in the British Islands contrasted with the practice in foreign countries, xiii., 128-132; description of various modes of cure, xiii., 307-309
- Fish days in England, iii., 41
- Fish-destroyers, reptiles, &c., common to the coast of West Africa, v., 463
- Fish-diet compared with meat-diet, i., 366; want of evidence as to value of, i., 366; conducive to health, i., 383; ii., 153
- Fish dinners at the Fisheries Exhibition, vii., 12, 19
- Fish dinners to paupers, iv., 309
- Fish glue. See *Isinglass*.
- Fish guano, xiii., 18, 130, 131, 309
- Fish hawking, in China and Egypt, i., 472
- Fish-hooks (ancient), vii., 282
- Fish industry, importance thereto of the results of the science of zoology, iv., 408
- Fish ladders and passes, i., 218; ii., 94, 325
- Fish markets, inadequacy of Billingsgate, i., 53, 70; remarks by Mr. Cayley on requirements for a central market for London, iv., 136; Chinese markets, v., 178; Belgian, vii., 285; Billingsgate, vii., 290; Grimsby, vii., 285, 290; Netherlands, vii., 285; Spanish, vii., 295; inferiority of existing markets, x., 456; opinions for and against the establishment of more than one market in large towns, x., 456; proposed depôts for reception of fish and its distribution to various markets, x., 457; conditions necessary to secure success of such depôts, x., 457; suggestions for establishment of markets for sale of particular kinds of fish in different localities, x., 458, 459; quantity of fish brought to London in 1881, x., 459; wholesale prices realised, x., 459; failure of Columbia market, x., 459; Great Eastern Railway market, x., 460; necessity of direct railway communication with market, x., 460; inconvenience felt at Billingsgate from want of communications, x., 460; necessity of securing good approaches to markets, x., 460; Farringdon market, x., 460; points to be considered in determining the positions of markets, x., 461; importance of costermongers as customers, x., 461; importance of affording facilities for the purchase of fish by the general public, x., 462; distribution of fish to consumer largely dependent upon facilities for sale afforded by markets, x., 461; present difference between wholesale and retail price of fish, x., 462; points to be considered in construction of markets, x., 462, 463; underground cellars objectionable, x., 462; need for ice-house and curing-houses in connection with market, x., 463; desirability of provision for cold storage of fish, x., 463-465; scheme for a central fish market for London, x., 471-479
- Fish offal, its value for the manufacture of fish guano, v., 237, 248
- Fish oil, used for lighting purposes in Cornwall, i., 23; used in preparation of leather, ii., 227; xiii., 310; improvements in its manufacture, v., 8
- Fish ponds, formation of, by Lucullus, i., 414. See also *ponds for fish culture*.
- Fish roe casein, analysis of, i., 365



- Fish roe, use of, as bait, prohibited, i., 223
- Fish "tea," analysis of, vii., 9
- Fish trade, committee appointed to enquire into subjects connected therewith, iv., 37
- Fish transport and fish markets, paper on, by His Excellency Spencer Walpole, iv., 117-130
- Fish traps, descriptions of, i., 315; their use in West Africa, v., 443, 449
- Fish supply of Norway. *See Norway.*
- "Fishes of Fancy," iii., 5-97
- Fisher Bank (North Sea trawling-grounds), iv., 310, 313, 317
- Fisher, Mr., Billingsgate salesman, evidence by, as to lobster trade, vi., 328
- Fisheries department, formation advocated, viii., 464; suggestions as to its constitution, viii., 467
- Fisheries, value of those of the British Islands, i., 11, 46; causes of their depletion or diminution, i., 519-524; vii., 245-247, 257; snares used in China, i., 534; early attempts at protective laws, i., 212; (Indian) customs in regard to, ii., 410; statistics of Indian fisheries, ii., 448, 497; regulations with respect to fisheries in the United Kingdom, iv., 86, 88; remarks on British fisheries by Mr. Spencer Walpole, iv., 127; opinion of Major Hayes respecting Irish fisheries, iv., 143; interests involved in fisheries, iv., 199; fisheries of the United States, v., 24-52; sea fisheries a nursery for the navy, v., 117; ix., 173, 174; fisheries of China, v., 171; of Japan, v., 190; total annual value of the fisheries of Newfoundland, v., 237; necessity for protection of British fisheries, v., 248; fisheries of New South Wales, extracts from the report of the Royal Commission, 1880, v., 310, 313, 317, 320, 323, 331, 332; committee of inquiry respecting fisheries, vi., 120; fisheries of Scotland, vi., 149; of the river Tweed, vi., 149, 156, 160, 162, 163; of the United States, vi., 173; remedy for destruction of undersized fish, vi., 329, 334, 340; necessity for greater harbour accommodation and reduction of railway rates, vii., 87, 144, 254; causes of depletion of fisheries, vii., 245; necessity for restrictive and remedial measures, vii., 253-255; proposals for their international development, vii., 259, 260; Board of Trade enquiry, 1882, viii., 474; statistics of British fisheries, ix., 141, 142; importance of the fishing industry among the Greeks and Romans, ix., 143; in Venice, ix., 144; in Norway, ix., 144; in Canada, ix., 144; in the United States, ix., 144; legislation in reference to British fisheries, ix., 144-222; alleged injurious effects of various artificial causes, ix., 203; distinction between sea and freshwater fisheries, ix., 206; dangers of legislating on insufficient data, ix., 209; influence of scientific research on the development of fisheries, ix., 211; fuller statistics required, ix., 215; state of the law at present with respect to sea fisheries, ix., 219; the future relations of the State towards the fisheries, ix., 220; objects sought to be obtained by legislation, ix., 227; modes of prosecuting the fishery, ix., 230; trade terms to distinguish various kinds of fish, ix., 230, 270; fishing ports of England, Wales, and the Isle of Man, ix., 255-257; suggestions as to the character of legislation for the protection of fisheries, ix., 275; enactments regulating the use of various kinds of nets, ix., 278-280; importance of exact information as a basis for legislation, ix., 285. *See also Sea Fisheries.*
- Fisheries Society, National, discussion on the subject of, iv., 221-238; proposed formation of, xiii., 267
- Fishermen, races which, in the United Kingdom, supply the best fishermen, i., 7; their hardships and perils, i., 468, 512, 539; implements used by them

in classic times, i., 480; commission of inquiry into their condition, i., 537; Indian, condition of, ii., 453, 460; Indian castes of, ii., 458, 467; Indian, customs of, ii., 458; instance of a wholesale conversion of Indian fishermen to Christianity, ii., 459; Indian, present organisation of, ii., 459; royal fishermen, iii., 6; the earliest fishermen, iii., 6; dignities attained by fishermen, iii., 10; their superstitions, iii., 11; patron saints of fishes and fishermen, iii., 32, 47; fortunes of fishermen in fairy tales, iii., 57; number of men and boys engaged in United Kingdom, iv., 29, 45, 59, 155, 156, 171; their habits, iv., 33; effects of "coopering" upon fishermen, iv., 40; earnings of fishermen uncertain, iv., 47; mode of payment in trawlers, iv., 58; their improvidence, iv., 48; relations between boat-owners and curers, iv., 163; net earnings not large, iv., 169; their social condition, iv., 172; advice to them as to the best means of improving their condition, iv., 175; return of the number of accidental deaths among them in 1880-2, iv., 180; their economic condition, iv., 188-194; v., 177; xiii., 169-178, 302-306; "semi-professional" fishermen in the United States, v., 20; persons employed in connection with fisheries in the United States, v., 20; how paid in Canada, v., 148; Chinese, civil and religious organisation of, v., 177; Chinese, earnings, guilds, &c., v., 177; garments worn by fishermen, v., 177; gods as fishes and fishermen (See *Divinities*); guildhalls and temples of fishermen, v., 177; fishermen in the Bahamas, v., 368; importance of encouraging fishermen to preserve zoological specimens, v., 392; manners and customs of fishermen in West Africa, v., 438; negroes and Kroom-boys as fishermen, v., 440; number employed in Scotch herring fisheries, vi., 75; number employed

in mackerel fisheries, vi., 121; live mainly on fish in Cornwall and Devonshire, vii., 12; difficulties in conveying news of storms to them, vii., 189; Scotch, value of storm warnings to, vii., 191; English, condition of, vii., 297, 301; number employed in trawling in Great Britain, vii., 308; their exemption from impressment, ix., 175, 241, 242, 249, 250; frequency of their complaints against each other, ix., 202; necessity of imparting to them scientific knowledge, ix., 211; exemption of fishermen from dues for use of natural harbours and waste land, ix., 242, 243, 249; their right to exercise restricted trades, ix., 243; penalties for breach of contract, ix., 250; their rating, ix., 254; expediency of Government loans to fishermen discussed, ix., 283; state of law with regard to absconding from employment, ix., 284; facilities offered to fishermen by railway companies for travelling at reduced fares, ix., 289; the countries and the races which produce the best fishermen, xiii., 112, 114; parts of the British Islands which furnish deep-sea fishermen, xiii., 113; reluctance of fishermen to forsake their calling for the navy, xiii., 113; loss of life among them, xiii., 120-124

Fishermen's Congress, iv., 307-403

Fisherrow fishwives, ii., 197

Fishery Acts, necessity for their consolidation, i., 214; Acts as to free passage of fish, i., 215; as to modes of fishing, i., 221; International Conventions, i., 242; as to oysters and shell-fish, i., 245

Fishery districts, creation of, i., 230

Fishery Exhibitions, periodical, suggestions as to, iv., 220

Fishery harbour and pier accommodation, necessity for in Ireland, vii., 133

Fishery Harbour Board, formation of such a board advocated, ix., 37; its constitution and mode of working, ix., 38

- Fishery laws of Sweden. *See Sweden.*
- "Fishery legislation, principles of," paper thereon by Mr. Shaw-Lefevre, M.P., and discussion, iv., 85-113
- Fishery legislation, question of necessity for protective measures, v., 151
- Fishery officers, appointment of in Canada, v., 156
- Fishes of India, treatise by Dr. Day thereon, v., 179
- Fishgarths and piles, suppression of, i., 213
- Fishguard, its suitability as a site for a harbour of refuge, ix., 23, 24
- Fishing, uncertainty of results as compared with agriculture, iv., 158; its history, laws and literature, condensed report thereon, xiii., 335-340
- Fishing Boats Act, not satisfactory, iv., 345
- Fishing Commission of 1863, reports against interference with trawling, x., 26
- Fishing-frog or Angler-fish, description of, i., 101
- "Fishing Gazette," the, ii., 371
- Fishing-gear, description of, &c., i., 12; iv., 53, 65; Indian, cost of, &c., ii., 454; Spanish, v., 356. *See also Apparatus for Fishing.*
- Fishing-grounds, of the United States, extension of, v., 10; v., 18; Japanese, v., 191; of Sweden, v., 258; vii., 286; of the North Sea, vii., 281, 283; of Finmarken, vii., 281, 284; of the Faroe Isles, vii., 284, 295; of Iceland, vii., 284, 295; of Lofoten, vii., 284; of Newfoundland, vii., 284; Norwegian, vii., 286; Danish, vii., 286; of the United Kingdom, vii., 289, 293; French, vii., 295
- Fishing implements used in ancient times, i., 480
- Fishing licenses for salmon fishing, i., 224; number of persons taking out licenses, ii., 285
- Fishing lines, Chinese, description of, i., 534; Spanish, v., 361; West African, v., 450
- Fishing on the high seas, how restricted, i., 207
- Fishing tackle, Esquimaux, vii., 282; Swedish, vii., 287; Norwegian, vii., 288; British, vii., 294
- Fishing vessels: number, description, value, &c., of fishing vessels in the United Kingdom, i., 9, 11, 15, 45; iv., 41, 54, 59, 65, 71, 155, 157, 177; damage done by boats to each others' nets, i., 18; lights to be carried by different classes of boats, i., 19; ix., 205, 237, 238, 266; use of "welled" smacks, i., 53; regulations affecting fishing boats, i., 243; vessels used in trawling, i., 261, 263; "haaf" boats in use in Shetland, i., 310; character of those employed in the Scotch herring fishery, ii., 207; number of the vessels employed in this fishery, ii., 215; and at Yarmouth, ii., 219, 223; number and character of the boats employed in the Cornish fisheries, ii., 228; in trawling in the North Sea, ii., 237; in the cod fishery, ii., 241; number of fishing boats engaged in the Irish fisheries, ii., 247; in those of Italy, ii., 258; of France, ii., 261; in the Lofoten gill-net cod fishery, ii., 264; Indian, tax on, ii., 460; Indian, description of, ii., 491; recent Act relating thereto not satisfactory, iv., 345; description of boats used in China, v., 174, 184; and in the Bahamas, v., 368; alleged necessity for improvements in vessels used in the latter place, v., 383; British vessels, increase in number and improvements therein, vii., 89; Dutch, description of, vii., 285; Swedish, description of, vii., 286; French, fleets, protected and kept in order by Government, vii., 295, 296; plan adopted in building fishing vessels, viii., 353; registration, viii., 353; rigging, viii., 354; insurance, viii., 354; shipping of crews, viii., 355, 381, 425; payment of crews, viii., 360; ix., 251; ballast and hatches, viii., 362; provisioning, viii., 363; equipment with gear, viii., 365;



- management at sea, viii., 366-368; "coopering," viii., 368; carriers, viii., 370; curing fish at sea, viii., 371; ferrying and boxing or trunking, viii., 371-374; duration of voyages, viii., 374; sale of fish, viii., 375; settling up, viii., 377; laws relating to building, viii., 379; provisions of Merchant Shipping Bill, 1882, as to classification, viii., 423; grant of bounties, ix., 179; lettering and numbering, ix., 192, 237; their classification, ix., 234; production of certificate of registration by owners, ix., 236; definition of term fishing-boats, ix., 237; international law with respect to fishing vessels, ix., 238; fishing-boats subject to the operation of the Merchant Shipping Acts, ix., 237, 250, 251; character of the boats employed in the British Islands, and in the United States, xiii., 115-120, 295; use of steam fishing boats, xiii., 118, 296. See also *Boats* and *Smacks*.
- Fishing villages, sanitary condition of, ii., 200, 270
- Fishing weirs and mill-dams. See *Weirs*.
- Fishmongers' Company, their heraldic bearings, iii., 33; financial assistance rendered by them to the promotion of the Exhibition, xiii., 256
- Fitzmaurice, Lord Edmond, remarks by, on Swedish Fisheries, v., 255; on Spanish Fisheries, v., 355, 362
- FitzRoy, Admiral, his system of storm-warnings, vii., 179
- "Fixed engines" for taking fish, i., 213, 221, 222; ix., 146, 232; xiii., 6, 7; regulations in Scotland as to, i., 236; arguments in favour of, in Scotland, ii., 306; Indian, ii., 485; for capture of salmon, state of the law respecting them, viii., 501; suggestions for improvement of existing laws, viii., 515
- Fixed-nets, description of certain nets so defined, i., 295-302
- Fjords of Norway, v., 273
- Flags, use for storm-warnings in the United States, vii., 182
- Flair, a name given at Aberdeen to the skate, viii., 318
- Flanie, a name given in Northumberland to the skate, viii., 318
- Flat fish, species taken in British seas, i., 12; their easy capture in cold weather, i., 43; anatomical details, ii., 144-146; ignorance of their habits, iv., 209; their occurrence in fable, iii., 55; the two groups of flat fishes distinguished, viii., 181; changes in the position of the eyes according to age, viii., 182; x., 11-14; preponderance of females, viii., 185; modifications of the eye, and provision for its protection, viii., 186; mode of capture, viii., 186; alleged decrease in their numbers, viii., 186; geographical distribution, viii., 187; are for the most part inhabitants of salt water, viii., 187; colouration of the fish on one side only, x., 14. See also *under various species*.
- Flatheads, their excellence as food fishes, v., 315
- Flavouring, herbs and condiments for, vii., 25
- Flax drift-nets, use of on the Irish coast, i., 281
- Fleeting system of fishing, its dangers, iv., 386, 395; its advantages, vii., 323
- Flemings, their early pre-eminence upon the seas, i., 491
- Flesh, chemical analysis of its composition, vii., 5, 8
- Fleuk, a name given on the east coast of Scotland to the turbot, viii., 193
- Fleuk, flewke and fluek, names given to the flounder, viii., 216
- "Flie" (a fish), best in June, i., 398
- Flies, dead, attacked by mould, vi., 10
- "Floating Anchor," description of, vi., 119
- Floating islands, stories of, iii., 329
- Floating mattresses, for saving life at sea, vii., 210
- Float net and tackle, classed with fixed engines, 1873, i., 222
- Floats, materials employed in their construction, xiii., 5, 6

- Flood, Biblical, question of fish escaping the general ruin, iii., 15; mention of, by Proctor, iii., 48; story of the stickleback in connection therewith, iii., 84; the Vedic flood, iii., 10, 21, 38, 39
- Floods, prevention of, by forests, vii., 266
- Florida, statistics relating to fisheries, v., 31, 41, 51; sponge culture and sponge fishery, iv., 422
- Flosco, a native of Sweden, voyage of to Iceland, i., 528
- Flounder, peculiar development of the spine, i., 158; its price in the year 1535, i., 398; number of eggs from, ii., 15; naturalized in fish ponds by Frieslanders, ii., 93; viii., 221; peculiarities of the young fry, ii., 146; fairy tales relating to it, iii., 57; falling off of fisheries in Morecambe Bay, iv., 95; fishery of United States, v., 27; absence of an air-bladder, vi., 288; quality of flesh, vii., 20; viii., 221; x., 280; anatomical details of the family (x., 230) and genus to which it belongs, viii., 216; x., 260; names given to this fish, viii., 216; x., 280; varieties in colour, viii., 217; habits, viii., 218; x., 279; commercial value, viii., 219; x., 280; spawning, viii., 220; x., 279; baits, viii., 220; geographical distribution, viii., 221; x., 278; diseases, viii., 221; modes of capture, viii., 221; x., 279; size attained by it, viii., 222; x., 279; food, x., 279; general description, x., 281; observations of Prof. Agassiz, with respect to its young state, xi., 231
- Flounder lantern, a name given in Cornwall to the flounder, viii., 216
- Fluke, another name for the flounder, x., 278
- Fluke, little black hairy, a name given at Edinburgh to Müller's and Bloch's topknot, viii., 201
- Flukes, parasites causing rot in sheep and other animals, vi., 249
- Fluviatile fish, definition of, viii., 56; xiii., 329
- Flying-fish, description, i., 167; peculiarities of eggs, ii., 478; its use as a crest, iii., 74
- Flying gurnets, excellent, but rare fish, v., 316
- "Flying squids," description of, iii., 347
- Fock, Dr., opinion on tape-worms, vi., 257
- Folkestone, capture of pilchard at, vi., 131; its participation in the herring fishery, xi., 132
- Folk-lore (modern), chap. vii. Fishes of Fancy; persistence of superstition, iii., 79; superstitions as to shapes of fishes, iii., 82; mermaids, &c., iii., 84; herring traditions, iii., 86; clergy of ill omen, iii., 87; sinister influence of womankind, iii., 87; religious superstitions, iii., 87; alleged avoidance of churches by fish, iii., 88; superstitions as to value of fish in medicine, iii., 90; beliefs as to origin of fishes, iii., 91; Water-cattle, iii., 86. See also under *African, Arctic, Aryan, Australian, British, Chinese, European, Japanese, Jewish, Polynesian, Red Indian, Russian, Scandinavian, Syrian*.
- Follett, Mr., enquiry as to why dead fish float, vi., 19
- Food collection at Bethnal Green Museum, lists of compounds of food, i., 360, 362
- Food constituents, vii., 11
- Food fishes, their natural enemies, iv., 416; list of those artificially hatched in the U.S., v., 14
- Food, relative cost of various kinds i., 367, 368; fish as food, iv., 6, 141; factors to be regarded in connection with its selection, vii., 10; how it should be varied and regulated by the requirements of different periods of life, vii., 17
- Food of fishes, writers upon fish and their history, xi., 501-507; imperfect knowledge which exists as to the food of fishes, xi., 507; desirability of an investigation of this subject, xi., 509-

- 513; information to be of value should be founded on actual observation, xi., 510; knowledge as to food required by certain species of great value when considering the question of their acclimitization or cultivation, xi., 510; this knowledge not to be obtained by a consideration of the internal structure of fish, xi., 511; or of the form of mouth and dentition, xi., 512; an examination of contents of stomach, the only sure guide, xi., 512; causes of the excellence or the reverse of the flesh of fish at particular seasons, xi., 513-515; opinion expressed by Mr. Yarrell as to adaptation of structure in fishes to their mode of living and procuring food, xi., 515; the food of certain fishes according to various authors and as the result of recent observations:—the fatherlasher, xi., 517; common grey gurnard, xi., 518; armed bull-head, xi., 518; fishing frog, xi., 519; mackerel, xi., 519; scad or horse mackerel, xi., 520; John Dory, xi., 521; freckled goby, xi., 521; gemmeous dragonet, xi., 521; lump-sucker, xi., 522; spotted gunnel or butterfish, xi., 523; herring, xi., 523; sprat, xi., 525; shad, xi., 526; cod, xi., 526; haddock, xi., 529; bib, xi., 531; poor cod, xi., 532; whiting, xi., 532; coal-fish, xi., 534; ling, xi., 535; sand-eel, xi., 536; sand-launce, xi., 536; long rough dab, xi., 536; turbot, xi., 537; whiff, xi., 538; plaice, xi., 538; lemon sole or lemon dab, xi., 539; pole or craig fluke, xi., 540; common dab, xi., 541; flounder, xi., 543; angel fish, xi., 543; grey skate, xi., 544; homely ray, xi., 544; starry ray, xi., 545; investigations by the United States Fish Commission as to the food of fishes, xi., 547
- Food of fishes, discussion on, vi., 293-300
- Food of salmonidæ, in fresh water, vi., 47; at sea, vi., 46
- Food tables, i., 360, 362, 364, 367, 368
- Food values, foundation of study of, i., 347
- Foods for young fishes, ii., 52, 58
- Foot-seine, description thereof, i., 291; viii., 47
- Forbes, Mr., of Chertsey, his attempts to introduce salmon into the Thames, ii., 349
- Forbes, Stewart & Co., statistics of supply of salmon to London in recent years, vi., 8
- Fordham, J. H., address by, on subject of fish transport and fish markets, iv., 117
- Foreign and English trawls, distinction between, i., 257
- Foreign countries, extent to which they severally contributed to the Exhibition, xiii., 3
- Foreign fish, question of their acclimatization considered, ii., 79
- Foreign fisher-folk, ii., 195, 255
- Foreign Governments, development of fish industries by, iv., 411; have advantages in matter of regulation of fishing, v., 104
- Foreign trade in fish in the British Islands, i., 21; iv., 118, 134. See *Export Trade and Import Trade.*
- Foreshore fishing in Scotland, right of, ii., 310
- "Forest," collision in the English Channel between this ship and the "Avalanche," vii., 205
- Forest protection, discussion thereon, vii., 275-278
- Forests, their beneficial influence during dry seasons, vii., 266; their density an important condition in the conservation of water, vii., 270
- Forestallers, laws respecting, ix., 154-156, 158-162, 240, 241
- Fork-beard, and other fish of the cod tribe, i., 152.
- Forse Cove, its adaptability for conversion into a harbour, ix., 17; suggestions as to provision of necessary funds, ix., 18
- Fort William, its dependence upon the herring fishery, iv., 200



- Forth, Firth of, restrictive laws in, vi., 90, 108; sunfish taken there, vi., 262
- Forth river, polluted water in the Forth basin, iv., 270; extermination of bull trout, vi., 43
- Fortin, Hon. Dr., quotations from remarks on Canadian fisheries, v., 120, 134, 138, 143
- Four-horned bull-head, discovery of in the Baltic, ii., 90
- Fourth-cran, established as the smallest legal measure for fish, ix., 248
- Fowey, number of fishermen sailing from, i., 10
- Fox-shark, its peculiarities, i., 188
- Fragrance of fishes, iii., 13; of grayling, iii., 14; of the whale, iii., 30
- France, convention with England respecting fisheries, i., 242; oyster supply unaffected by restrictive legislation, i., 247; fluctuation in supply of oysters therefrom, i., 247; maritime regulations therein, i., 501; participates in the trawl fishery, i., 511; its position as a maritime nation, i., 525; fish culture there, ii., 6; vii., 83; xi. 4; joint commission to settle terms of convention with England, iv., 88, 104; drift-net fishermen, iv., 104; development of fish industry by zoologists, iv., 411; its coral fisheries, iv., 422; seaside laboratories, iv., 424; export thereto of salmon eggs from Canada, v., 70; abundance of cod on its coasts, v., 121; certain rights possessed by the French over the Newfoundland fisheries, v., 229; its importations of Norwegian fish, v., 292; lobster cultivation, vi., 342; annual gain from fresh water fisheries, vii., 82; artificial impregnation of fish, vii., 82; area of lakes and ponds therein, vii., 83; fleet of boats engaged in mackerel fishing off Kinsale in early part of 18th century, vii., 119; (South of), floods and droughts in, vii., 267; boats used in mackerel fishery, viii., 93; fisheries important, viii., 344; excellence of French boats, and of mode of working gear, viii., 344; description of boats employed, viii., 344, 345; payment of crews, viii., 345; statistics showing value of fisheries and number of vessels and men employed, viii., 378; xiii., 100, 101, 110; the herring fishery, xi., 137, 138, 176; sprat or sardine fishery, xi., 138; oyster cultivation, xi., 269; xiii., 101; mussel cultivation, xi., 429, 430, 454, 460-467, 496; exhibit unimportant, xiii., 100; principal fishing ports, xiii., 100; vessels employed in the cod fishery, xiii., 101; condensed report on the fishing industry, xiii., 431-439
- Franchise of fishing. See *Privileges*.
- Francis, Mr. Francis, condensed report on freshwater fishing in Great Britain, xiii., 298-302
- Franco-Italian recipes for cooking stockfish and salted codfish (klipfisk), v., 299
- Frankland, Dr. E., experiments by him on the source of muscular power, i., 349; his evidence as to causes of river pollution, iv., 249
- Fraserburgh, large deliveries of herrings there, ii., 215; value of herrings taken, vi., 75; possession by it of a commodious harbour, ix., 16; a great seat in Scotland of the herring fishery, xi., 129, 219
- "Free trade" in relation to fisheries, ix., 219
- Freedom, Herr Von, experiments by him as to most favourable temperature for herring fishery, i., 281
- Free Fisheries Company, its foundation, i., 500
- Free gaps for passage of fish, i., 219; ii., 325
- Freezing-houses, for preservation of fish caught, used in United States, v., 7
- French fisher-folk, their fêtes, ii., 259
- French fishermen in the United States, v., 21
- French fishers and fishwives, ii., 258
- French Government, the first to practise fish culture in Europe, ii., 6

- French railway companies, facilities afforded by them for carriage of fish, iv., 361
- French sole, a name given at Youghal to the smear-dab, viii., 208; another name for the lemon-sole, viii., 231
- French trawls, use of hide to protect nets, i., 259
- French West African Settlements, v., 434
- Fresh fish exempt from Customs regulations as to report and entry, ix., 253
- "Fresh herrings," proportion of Scotch herrings sold fresh, ii., 203; their excellence as food, vii., 20
- Freshes, no effect in diminishing salmon disease, vi., 7
- Freshwater and marine organisms, investigations by zoologists respecting, iv., 412
- Freshwater and sea-fishing, distinction between, i., 253
- Freshwater fish, their cultivation recommended, iv., 437; artificial cultivation in China, v., 183; freshwater fish of Japan, v., 193, 200; of New South Wales, various species of, v., 335; British, food of, vi., 274; their propagation and cultivation:—desirability of increasing the stock of "coarse" fish, xi., 86; description of Lund's hatching box, xi., 87, 99; kinds of fish which may be hatched by means of it, xi., 88; propagation of pike, xi., 88; of carp, xi., 89; of chub, xi., 89; breeding hurdles, xi., 90, 98; introduction from America of the black bass recommended, xi., 90–92; importance of providing fish with proper and sufficient food, xi., 92; pisciculture among the Chinese, xi., 95; the Romans, xi., 95; by the monks in the middle ages, xi., 95; modern indifference on this subject, xi., 96; loss of ova owing to imperfect impregnation, xi., 96; enemies that prey upon the young fry, xi., 96; species of fish most desirable to be cultivated, xi., 97; time of spawning and mode of depositing ova, xi., 97; artificial fecundation, xi., 98; description of another form of hatching box, xi., 98; mode of using this apparatus, xi., 99; artificial ponds, xi., 100, 101; management of the ponds, xi., 101, 102; dangers of overcrowding, xi., 102; feeding of fish reared artificially, xi., 102; kinds of fish recommended for acclimatisation, xi., 492–497; causes which are likely to lead to the extermination of freshwater fish, xiii., 136, 150
- Freshwater fisheries, local and general regulations respecting them, i., 208, 220, 234; title to exclusive fishing rights, i., 209; these fisheries specially preserved, i., 229; imposition of new restrictions respecting, i., 248; their condition in England, ii., 11; (Indian) comparison with marine fisheries, ii., 465; (Indian) diminution of supply therefrom, ii., 468; fisheries of Canada, v., 119, 145; overfishing of freshwater fisheries, vi., 292; antiquity of angling in the United Kingdom, xiii., 298; literature connected with the subject, xiii., 299; popularity of angling at the present day, xiii., 300; modern improvements in fishing appliances, xiii., 301
- Freshwater Fisheries Acts, 1878, provisions as to forbidden instruments, i., 223; as to fishing during close times, i., 227; good done by these Acts, i., 229; provisions as to sale of fish during close times, i., 230; local administration, i., 231
- Freshwater fleuk, a name given in the Moray Firth to the flounder, viii., 216
- Friendly Societies, facilities offered by them to labouring classes for insurance, ix., 119, 120.
- Frog, description, ii., 170; use as bait in India, ii., 490, 495; eaten by otters, ii., 495
- Fry, Act passed in time of Elizabeth for their preservation, i., 230; causes leading to their destruction, i., 521;

- ancient laws for their protection, ii., 309; necessity for protecting them, ii., 316; destruction in India, ii., 472, 496; destruction and waste of, in bays and estuaries by trawlers, &c., iv., 87, 94; destruction of, by the sun, when left by receding tide, iv., 95
- Fryer, Mr. C. E., papers by him on "The Salmon Fisheries," ii., 276-357; and on "a National Fisheries Society," iv., 195-221; remarks on Fisheries of China, v., 182, 184, 185; on Cornish Fisheries, vi., 143; on pollution of rivers by sewage, vii., 61; his prize Essay on the "Relation of the State with Fishermen and Fisheries," ix., 141-222
- "Fugu," a poisonous fish of Japan, v., 201
- Fundulus. See *Cyprinodont*.
- Fung Yih, secretary of the Chinese Legation, statement as to use in England of bamboo for paper making, v., 186
- Fungi, destruction of ova by, to be guarded against, ii., 40
- Fungus of salmon disease may be transported by birds, vi., 5; affected by acidity and alkalinity of water, vi., 29; destroyed by salt water, vi., 26
- Fur-seal fisheries, of the United States, v., 19; of Alaska, v., 26, 39; of Patagonia, vii., 159; of Newfoundland and Greenland and other places in N. America, vii., 171
- Furuke, a poisonous fish sometimes eaten by the Japanese, iii., 47
- G**
- Gadidæ, or cod-tribe, their anatomical characters described, i., 150-154; ii., 142-144; very few species of this family in the Australian seas, v., 327
- Gaimard, MM. Quoy and, their report of a great calamary seen by them in the Atlantic Ocean, iii., 363
- Gala, River, report as to its filthy condition, iv., 258
- Galathea Andrewsii*. See *Andrew's Galathea*
- Galatheas, the. See *Squat lobsters*.
- Gales, an instance of their destruction of fish, ii., 105
- "Galleons," a kind of net used in Spain, v., 358
- Galvanizing works, their noxious influence in the pollution of rivers, iv., 277, 278
- Gambia, British settlements there, value of imports (including fish), vii., 433
- Gameri, experiments on these crustaceans by Professor Leicheart, vi., 298
- Gamrels, or camrels, name given in Scotland to haddocks after spawning, viii., 141
- Ganges, much frequented by gavials, or fish-eating crocodiles, ii., 492, 494; the porpoise a large consumer of fish in this river, ii., 495; statement by Mr. Buckland, member of the Revenue Board in Calcutta, as to effect of protection on Indian fisheries ii., 497
- Ganjam (India), mode of capture of murrul, or walking fishes, ii., 495
- Gannet, a large fish-eating bird, iv. 435
- Ganodei*, or ganoids, an order or subclass of semi-cartilaginous fishes, their characteristics described, i., 183; why so called, ii., 154; their use of the air-bladder as a lung, ii., 170; presence of cœcal appendages, vi., 274
- Ganoid scales, their characteristics, viii., 10; derivation of the term, x., 5
- Gapemouth, the local name given in Scotland to the bass, viii., 58
- Gaper, the, a species of mollusc, xi., 483
- Gar-fish, a species of the *Scombro-socidæ*, i., 166; its heraldic application, iii., 67; a favourite and abundant species in New South Wales, v., 330, 331
- Garlick, Dr. T., of Cleveland, Ohio, success of his first attempt at artifi-



- cial fish culture in the United States, v., 13
- Garlick's hatching box, the first form of hatching apparatus used in the United States, ii., 36
- Gar-pike, attachment of the ova by tendrils, ii., 15, 17, 478; of little value as an article of food, ii., 473; deficient of pyloric appendages, vi., 273; names given to this fish, viii., 236; anatomical details, viii., 236; its various stages of evolution, viii., 237; peculiar development of the jaws, viii., 237; habits, viii., 237-239; mode of capture, viii., 239; baits, viii., 239; breeding, viii., 239; value as food, viii., 240; its uses, viii., 241; habitat, viii., 241; size attained by it, viii., 241
- Gar-pipe, another name for the gar-pike, viii., 236
- Garvie and Garvock, names given in Scotland to the sprat, viii., 298.
- Gaspe, in the province of Quebec, its salmon hatchery, ii., 11; excellence of the boats built there, v., 123; the seat of an important cod fishery, v., 131; noted for salmon fishing, v., 146.
- Gear, fishing. See *Fishing gear*.
- Gear for lowering and disengaging boats, vii., 211
- Geen, Mr., remarks on coarse fish culture, vi., 230
- Gelatine, its nutritive value as food, vii., 5; its proportion in fish and in meat, vii., 7, 8, 9
- Gems obtained from fishes, iii., 51
- George's Bank cod fishery, v., 25
- Georgia, statistics of fisheries, v., 24, 25, 31, 41
- German carp, their cultivation in ponds in Germany, iv., 413; vii., 82, 102; their distribution, v., 14; introduction into America, v., 71
- German See-Warte, Director of, his opinion as to the temperature most favourable for herring fishing, i., 281
- Germany, methods adopted for rearing trout, ii., 58; its Fishery Commission, iv., 9; failure of attempts to develop fisheries, iv., 147; its importations of Scotch herrings, iv., 147; its fisheries, iv., 147; protective duties, iv., 147; fishing vessels, iv., 147; fish markets, iv., 147; fishermen of German nationality in the United States, v., 21; its importations of salmon eggs from the United States, v., 70; of oysters from Amsterdam, v., 86; signal stations for observing the movements of fish, v., 145; importations of Norwegian fish, v., 292; its fish supply, vii., 285; its North Sea fisheries unimportant, viii., 342; xiii. 80; its exhibit unimportant, xiii., 79; fish culture in this country, xiii., 79; condensed report on the fishing industry of this country, xiii., 440-446
- Gerrick, a Cornish name for the gar-pike, viii., 236
- Gerrida*, great numbers of these fish caught at certain seasons, v., 312
- Gerrocks, a name given at Banff to the coal-fish, viii., 154
- Gibbs, Mr. R., remarks on disadvantages of inland towns in obtaining fish, iv., 373
- Gibraltar, Straits of, tunny pass through to Atlantic after spawning, vii., 248
- Gibraltar, the southern limit of the cod-fish, v., 121
- Giglioli, Professor, his account of the Italian fisheries, xiii., 38, 455-482
- Gillaroo (trout) in Lough Erne, ii., 379; vi., 48, 271
- Gill-covers, or opercula, their external characters, x., 7
- Gill-net, mode of taking cod-fish in Norway with this net, ii., 263; recommended for use in waters where fish have spawned, iv., 353; Canadian regulation as to size of mesh, v., 156; description and mode of working of gill-net used in Canada, xiii., 61
- Gill opening, x., 7
- Gill-rakers, a series of horny filaments, x., 8
- Gills, or branchiæ, insufficient in certain amphibious forms for the depuration of the blood, viii., 22; their function as organs of respiration, x., 8

- Gilpin, a local name for the coal-fish, viii., 154
- Gilt-head, a name of one of the sea-breems, i., 94, 427
- Gilt-head, red, a name given to the common sea-bream, viii., 66
- Girvan, its participation in the herring fishery, xi., 132
- Glands, salivary, their absence in fish, vi., 270
- Glasgow, difference between the cost of carriage of meat and of fish sent to London, iv., 122
- Glass buoys for nets, &c., xiii., 6, 87, 127
- Glassock, glashan, glassin, glasan, glossin, glossan, local names for the coal-fish, viii., 154
- Globe-fish, anatomical details, i., 181
- Gloucester, U.S., a fishing port, v., 5; important commercial fisheries there, v., 20
- Glover, Surgeon (1676), description of a merman seen by him in America, iii., 207
- Glue, quantity produced in Massachusetts in 1880 from fish skins, v., 9; made by the Japanese from skins and intestines of fish, v., 201
- Gnats, the larvæ of these and other insects to be given as food for young fishes, ii., 53
- Goa. See *Portuguese settlements*.
- Goalundo, remark by Mr. Buckland, member of the Revenue Board in Calcutta, respecting the fisheries there, ii., 497
- Gobies, or *Gobiidae*, anatomical details of the family, i., 124-126; ii., 472
- Gobioid fish, herrings captured in Cornwall, found to be gorged with the young of this rare Scandinavian species, vi., 282, 284
- Godavery, period of spawning of the "Hilsa" fish in this river, ii., 476
- Gods as fishes and fishermen. See *Divinities*.
- Goeze, facts respecting certain parasites in fish observed by him, vi., 257
- Gold carp, introduced from China, i., 169; a singular monstrosity of this fish sometimes imported and exhibited in aquaria, i., 204; singular instance, recorded by Carbonnier, of duties discharged by the male, ii., 20; should be in separate ponds from other carp, ii., 75; elongation of the dorsal fin, ii., 136
- Gold coast, general description of the colony, and manners and customs of the population, v., 434-472; table of value of fish imported, and total imports, 1878-1881, v., 436; canoes the only fishing vessels, v., 437; salt imported, 1878-1881, v., 461; condensed report on its fishing industries, xiii., 365-370
- Gold-fish, incarnation of Vishnu under this form, iii., 19; prominence of this fish in fairy-lore, iii., 56; its artificial hatching in the United States by Rudolph Hessels in 1879, v., 15
- Gold schlei. See *Golden tench*.
- Golden Barbel Angling Society, iii., 176
- Golden haddock, name given in Arran to the "John Dory," viii., 104
- Golden Horn, origin of this designation for an arm of the sea at Constantinople, vii., 247
- Golden Orfe, a continental variety of the carp, i., 202
- Golden tench, i., 169; vi., 51, 59
- Gooch, William D., report on the Electric lighting of the Exhibition, xiii., 179-242
- Goode, Professor Browne, paper read by him, at Conferences, on "the fishing industries of the United States," v., 1-73; remarks by him at Conferences, iv., 230, 427-430; vi., 60, 61, 138, 173, 221, 264, 293, 319; vii., 275; paper read by him on the fishing industry of the United States, v., 3-73; his remarks on Mr. Joncas' paper respecting the fisheries of Canada, v. 158; his pamphlet on the fisheries of the United States, xiii., 64-79, 114, 134, 135-139, 141, 143-154, 159; condensed report by him on the fisheries of that country, xiii., 405-410.

- Goodsir, his investigations into the subject of the food of fishes, vi., 268, 283
- Goose barnacles, iii., 286-317. See *Barnacle geese*.
- Gordon (of Cluny), Mr., aid given by him towards construction of harbour at Buckie, ix., 16
- Gordon, Surgeon-General, C.B., remarks by him on protection of fish in Burmah, v., 186
- Gore-bill, another name for the gar-pike, viii., 236
- Gore-bone, a local term for the snout of the gar-pike, viii., 236
- Gorgonocephalus*, or "Medusa's Head," the name of a star-fish, iii., 331
- Gosden, Frank, pisciculturist to the Duke of Wellington, successful rearing of newly-hatched freshwater crayfish, vi., 341
- Gosnick, a name given in Scotland to the saury, viii., 242
- Gosnold, Bartholomew (1602), statement respecting the Cape Cod Fishery, v., 3
- Gothenburg, value of the herrings and sprats caught in its fishery district in 1880, v., 261
- Government brand on fish barrels. See *Branding*.
- Gowdnook, a name given in Scotland to the saury, viii., 242
- Gradient, explanation of the term as applied to barometric readings, vii., 181
- Grains (cereals). See *Cereals*.
- Grampus, its early loss of teeth, ii., 185; remark by Professor Huxley thereon, vi., 299
- Grand Bank cod fishery, v., 26
- Grand Lake stream, Maine, hatching station there, v., 66; statement of operations carried on there, v., 70
- "Grand Intercourse," a treaty between England and the Burgundian Sovereign of the Netherlands for securing the right of free fishery in the open sea, ix., 461
- Grange Angling Society, iii., 177
- Grants for fish protection, in Scotland, i., 500
- Grants or charters, royal, before Magna Charta, as to exclusive right of fishing in navigable rivers, i., 209; respecting the exclusive right to the foreshore, ii., 307
- Granville, Lord, speech by him at inaugural meeting, June 18, 1883, iv., 20
- Grassington, Thresfield, and Linton Angling Club, iii., 154
- Graswinckel, Dirk, his treatise in refutation of Selden's "Mare Clausum," ix., 473
- Gratings in artificial cuts to prevent passage of young salmon, i., 220
- Gravel, its deposit in harbours, ix., 102
- Gray, Dr. J. E., on classification of manatidæ, iii., 229; on size of octopus, iii., 348; on undiscovered aquatic reptiles, iii., 436
- Grayling, specially abundant in Hampshire, i., 165; its "special preservation" in private fisheries, i., 229; its deposit of ova, ii., 18; classed with the salmonidæ, ii., 134; abundant in the Wiley river, ii., 383; a choice subject for the angler, ii., 389; localities famous for grayling-fishing, ii., 421-424; iii., 69, 145; its aroma, iii., 14; use as a fish-crest, iii., 74; its artificial hatching, by F. Mather, in 1875, v., 14; its destruction in the Wye by pollutions, vii., 41
- Gray-lord, a local name for the coal-fish, viii., 154
- Gray whale, frequents the coast of California, v., 35
- Grays, name applied to young seals, vii., 166
- Great Bohüslan Fishery, intermittent periods of plenty and scarcity, iv., 201
- Great Eastern Railway Fish Market, Bishopsgate, opposition to it by the authorities of the city of London, x., 460
- Great Lake fisheries, introduction of steam vessels there, v., 10
- "Great-line fishing" on the east coast of England, iv., 46; the mode of capturing bottom fish, iv., 53; man-



- ner of baiting and laying out the line, iv., 65; higher price of fish thus captured, iv., 65
- Great Marlow Thames Angling Association, particulars respecting it, iii., 120
- Great Northern Railway, rates for carriage of fish, iv., 375, 376
- Great Northern Sea Cow, the, its recent extinction, ii., 187
- Great Western Railway, rates for carriage of fish, iv., 375
- Greave Stream (Lancashire), its pollution by manufactures, iv., 257
- Grebes, ii., 176
- Greece, establishments for fish culture, ii., 7; sponge fisheries, iv. 422; its fisheries, xiii., 32; the sardine fishery, xiii., 32; the tunny fishery, xiii., 32; "boutargue," xiii., 33; ingenious device for capturing mullet, xiii., 33; enclosure of fish in lagoons by the shore, xiii., 33; nets in use all hand-made, xiii., 34; long lines, xiii., 34; use of bell buoys for these lines, xiii., 34; the sponge fishery, xiii., 34; condensed report on the fishing industries of this country, xiii., 447-449.
- Greek fishermen in the United States, v., 21
- Greek myths, &c., iii., 11, 18, 19, 22-25, 27, 45, 50, 52, 70
- Greeks (ancient), their knowledge of the seine-net, i., 287
- Green-ben or green-bane, a name given in Scotland to the gar-pike, viii., 236
- Green-bone, or green-back, a name given to the gar-pike, viii., 236
- Green-cod, a local name for the coal-fish, viii., 154
- Green, H. J. prize essay on "the Herring Fisheries," xi., 171-180
- Greenland, cod-fish found along its coasts, v., 120; treaty between England and Norway for the regulation of its fisheries, vii., 170; the "kajak" used for seal fishing, xiii., 5, 81; primitive character of implements used in the fisheries, xiii., 81; amount of fish, &c., captured annually, xiii., 81
- Greenland Company, grant of monopoly of the trade with Greenland and its adjacent fisheries, ix., 184
- Greenland seal fishery, Act to prevent the destruction of young seals, i., 248
- Greenland shark, rarely taken in British waters, i., 189
- Green, Mr. S., early fish culturist, v., 13
- Greenland, or right whale, opinions concerning the spouting of water from their blow-holes, ii., 259
- Greenling or green-fish, a local name for the pollack, viii., 158
- Green mackerel, remark by Mr. Kenneth Cornish in reference to the poisonous effect of eating these fish, vii., 30, 31
- Greenock, a seat of the herring fishery in the early part of the nineteenth century, xi., 108
- Greenore herring fisheries, statistics in 1882, vii., 76; railway connection with the west of Ireland, vii., 85
- Green-pollack, a local name for the coal-fish, viii., 154
- Greenport (America), a seat of the menhaden fishery, v., 19
- Green's transportation box, description and measurement, ii., 49
- Green Turtle, the. See *Turtles*.
- Greenwich fish dinner, curious fact respecting it, vii., 13
- Gregarious fish, remark by Dr. Francis Day, as to opinions respecting effects of over fishing, iv., 108; their food, vi., 280, 288
- Grego, Mr. Joseph, his private collection of old English piscatorial works, iii., 537
- Grenville, abundance of oysters, v., 101; establishment of a permanent reserve by the French Government between Cancale and this place, v., 101
- Grey-back, a name given at Portrush (co. Antrim) to the dab, viii., 213
- Grey-fleuk, a name given in the Moray Firth to the dab, viii., 213
- Grey mullet, anatomical details, i., 142;

- viii., 116; mode of capture in India, ii., 457; in Naples, viii., 115; and in England, viii., 116, 117; names given to this fish, viii., 116; habits, viii., 117; breeding, viii., 118; habitat, viii., 118; size attained by it, viii., 118; lesser grey mullet: names given to this fish, viii., 118; anatomical details, viii., 118, 119; habits, viii., 120; breeding, viii., 120; as food, viii., 120; habitat, viii., 120; size attained by it, viii., 121
- Griffith, Mr. B., remarks by him on the West African fisheries, v., 488
- Griffith, Sir Richard (chairman of the Fishery Commissioners in Ireland), his repeal of certain restrictive by-laws, vi., 57
- Grilles (glass), their service in the hatching of fry, ii., 34; remark by Mr. Livingston Stone thereon, ii., 35
- Grilling fish, method described, vii., 27, 28
- Grilse, name of young salmon on their first migration up rivers, ii., 296; vi., 150; no distinction between the salmon of Eastern American and European streams, ii., 300; instances of sterility among them, vi., 151; reference to the entry into rivers of grilse at other than spawning periods, vi., 156
- Grimsby (Great), its importance as a fishing port, i., 9; ix., 255; system of apprenticeship, i., 16; viii., 335; its progress during the last fifty years, i., 44; its trawling trade, i., 46, 256, 273; use of the long-line in fishing, i., 304; its deep-sea fishing, i., 509, 511; shares and modes of payment, ii., 236, 240; Angling Association, particulars respecting it, iii., 154; principal port on the east coast of England for trawling, iv., 90; number of casualties to fishing vessels, iv., 171; social condition of the fishermen there, iv., 173; size of mesh of net used, iv., 314, 335, 341, 343; Smack Owners' Association, attempts to secure reduction of railway rates for carriage of fish, iv., 359; annual supply of whelks, vi., 303; largest fishing-port in England, vi., 321; tonnage of fishing-vessels used there, vii., 290; fisheries carried on there, viii., 334; vessels employed and payment of crews, viii., 334, 335; mortgaging of vessels, viii., 335; use of floating boxes for preservation of fish alive, x., 50
- Grimm, Dr. O., his pamphlet on Russian fishing, xiii., 27
- Grobman, Cornish name for the common sea-bream when two-thirds grown, viii., 66
- "Gross weight" competitions, strong feeling against their promulgation, iii., 167, 175
- Grotius, Hugo, his treatise on "Mare liberum," ix., 460, 464; appointed Commissioner from the States-General to England on the subject of the right of free fishery at sea, ix., 467
- Ground fish, confined to particular areas, iv., 415; nature of their food, vi., 280, 288
- Ground-seine. See *Seine-net*.
- Grouper fisheries on the Gulf of Mexico, their increasing value, v., 19
- Guano, fish, improvements in its manufacture, v., 8
- Guard-fish, another name for the gar-pike, viii., 236
- Gudgeon, i., 168; chemical analysis of its flesh, i., 365; when it is best for use, i., 399, 432; will live in very polluted water, ii., 76, 99; use as fish-crest or heraldic cognisance, iii., 67; spawning time, vi., 219
- Guernsey, celebrated for its red mullet, i., 301; fisheries injured by deposit of ballast round the coast, xi., 310
- Guinea worms, views promulgated by Küchenmeister respecting these entozoa, vi., 262
- Guiniad, a species of the salmon family found in Bala, i., 165
- Gulf States, statistics of fisheries, v., 24, 25
- Gulf stream (the), its influence on production of oysters, v., 105; description of its course, xi., 551-554

- Gull-fish, a local name for the coal-fish, viii., 154
- Gulls, fish-eating birds, ii., 176; their protection by law, vi., 293
- Gunnell, or butter-fish, a member of the *Blennidae*, i., 138
- Gunner, name given on the north-west coast of Ireland to the common sea bream, viii., 66
- Gunner-fleuk, a name given on the east coast of Scotland to the turbot, viii., 193
- Günther, Dr., his classification of the non-migratory salmones, vi., 43, 48; his statement respecting whitebait, iv., 437
- Gurnards, i., 97; value as food, i., 424; ii., 147; vii., 21; their "feelers," ii., 151, 152; used as a fish-crest, iii., 14, 67; form of the stomach, vi., 271; vii., 21; habits viii., 70; x., 104; means of capture, viii., 71; breeding, 71; value as food, viii., 71; geographical distribution, viii., 71; anatomical details, x., 104; mailed gurnard, description and habitat, i., 99; streaked gurnard, names given to this fish, viii., 72; anatomical details, viii., 72; geographical distribution, viii., 73; habits, viii., 73; modes of capture, viii., 73; food, viii., 73; red gurnard: names given to it, viii., 73; geographical distribution, viii., 74; x., 105; habits, viii., 74; x., 105; spawning, viii., 74; x., 105; size attained by it, viii., 74; x., 106; modes of capture, viii., 74; x., 106; use as food, viii., 74; x., 107; commercial value, x., 107; behaviour in confinement, x., 107; classical allusions to this fish, x., 107; general description, x., 107; sapphirine gurnard or tub-fish: geographical distribution, viii., 76; x., 109; habits, viii., 76; x., 110; size attained by it viii., 76; x., 110; modes of capture, viii., 76; x., 110; quality of flesh, viii., 76; x., 111; names given to this fish, viii., 75; x., 111; general description, viii., 75; x., 111; commercial value, x., 111; behaviour in confinement, x., 111; food, x., 105; grey gurnard: geographical distribution, viii., 77; x., 112; habits, viii., 77; x., 113; modes of capture, viii., 77; x., 113; quality of flesh, viii., 77; x., 113; names given to this fish, viii., 76; x., 114; general description, viii., 76; x., 114; food, x., 113; size attained by it, x., 113; commercial value, x., 114; piper gurnard: geographical distribution, viii., 78; x., 115; habits, viii., 78; x., 116; food, viii., 78; x., 116; mode of capture, viii., 78; x., 116; quality of flesh, viii., 78; x., 116; general description, viii., 78; x., 116; names given to this fish, viii., 78; x., 117; size attained by it, viii., 79; x., 116; spawning x., 116; commercial value, x., 116; other varieties of gurnard, x., 117
- Gurnets (flying), good, but scarce food fish, v., 316
- "Gutters," women engaged in the work of eviscerating fish, ii., 212, 214
- Guzerat, poverty of the fishermen there, ii., 461
- Gwadur, in Beloochistan, use of salt there for the purposes of trade, ii., 450
- Gymnodontida* (globe and sun-fishes), their anatomical characters described, i., 181
- Gymnorhynchus*, an internal parasite of the sun-fish, vi., 262

## H

- Haaf-eel, a Welsh name for the conger-eel, viii., 310
- Habitat, classification of fish with regard to, viii., 56
- Habits of fish, early ignorance respecting them, ix., 170
- Habits of fisher-folk, French, ii., 195, 258; Scotch, ii., 195, 215, 273; Norfolk, ii., 218; Cornish, ii., 224; Irish, ii., 252; Italian, ii., 257;



- Dutch, ii., 261; their superstitions, ii., 198, 253; their sanitary surroundings, ii., 200; their hospitality and charity, ii., 201; their marriages, ii., 215, 253; their loan funds, ii., 251; their heroism, ii., 268; their intelligence, ii., 275
- Habordine, a name given in Westmoreland to the cod, viii., 128
- Haddock, anatomical details of family and genus to which it belongs, i., 152; ii., 142; x., 167-168; modes of capture, i., 254, 303, 420; ii., 240; iv., 53; vii., 283, 285, 287, 290, 293, 317, 320; viii., 144; x., 192; quality of flesh, i., 425; vii., 20; x., 193; classification of this fish as "offal," ii., 235; fables connected with this fish, iii., 10, 83; why called "Peter's" fish, iii., 32; the haddock in heraldry, iii., 67; eggs iv., 9, 208; destruction of this fish by natural enemies, iv., 202; the American winter fishery, v., 50; variation in abundance in the United States, v., 63; the Canadian haddock, v., 120; haddock as food for salmon, vi., 152; nematodes in, vi., 261; habits, vi., 286; vii., 316; viii., 143; x., 189-190; varieties in form and color, viii., 142; breeding, viii., 144; bait, viii., 144; uses as food, &c., viii., 145; life history, viii., 145; modes of cure, viii., 145; x., 193; geographical distribution, viii., 146; x., 189; diseases viii., 146; size attained by full-grown fish, viii., 147; x., 192; food, x., 190-191; spawning, x., 192; commercial value, x., 194; names given to this fish, x., 194, 195; general description, x., 195
- Haden, Dr. Seymour, remarks on coarse fish culture, vi., 235
- Hags, ii., 167; vi., 278
- Hague (the), International Convention, the decision of, still unratified, i., 69, 244; its rules, i., 243; clause as to use of the "devil," i., 244; provisions as to lettering and numbering of boats, viii., 406; use of term "principal floats," viii., 410; provisions as to anchoring, viii., 410; to trawlers and drifters, viii., 411; to shooting of nets, viii., 413; to entanglement of lines, viii., 415; to lifting by fishermen of others' nets, &c., viii., 415; to salvage, viii., 415; to securing an observance of the regulations laid down in the Convention, viii., 418
- Hague (the), International Fishery Conference at, i., 243; iv., 104; difficulty of applying rules laid down for fishermen at same, iv., 105; satisfactory results of the Conference, iv., 309
- Haiderabad, population of, as fish consumers, ii., 498, 500
- Hair-seal fishing, vii., 159; quality of oil of the hair-seal, vii., 159
- Hairtail, description of, i., 122; their rareness in British waters, i., 122
- Hake, anatomical details of family to which it belongs, i., 152; x., 167; modes of capture, i., 301; vii., 316, 320; viii., 165; x., 217; quality of flesh, i., 425; x., 218; its use in heraldry, iii., 67; destruction of, by natural enemies, iv., 202; value of take (United States), v., 27; profusion and cheapness of hake, vii., 21; genus, viii., 163; x., 214; baits, viii., 165; habits, viii., 165; x., 215; value as food, viii., 166; geographical distribution, viii., 166; x., 215; uses, viii., 166; food of, x., 216; size attained by this fish, x., 217; spawning, x., 217; commercial value, x., 218; general description, x., 219
- Halec-sauce, iii., 45
- Halibut, anatomical details and family to which it belongs, i., 12, 157; viii., 188; reported capture of one of enormous size, i., 157; modes of capture, i., 303; vii., 283; viii., 189; quality of flesh, i., 417, 426; general description, ii., 144; the American halibut fishery, v., 27, 48; the Canadian fishery, v., 145; food of halibut, vi., 288; value as food, vii., 21; viii., 189; how kept alive when caught, vii., 294; geographical distribution, vii., 316; viii., 190; names by which

- it is known, viii., 187; habits, viii., 188; breeding, viii., 189; baits, viii., 189; diseases to which it is subject, viii., 189. See also *Holibut*.
- Halicore, the, iii., 228
- Halifax Fishery Commission, v., 72
- Halion, another name for the saury, viii., 242
- Halitherium, iii., 229, 231
- Hall, Mr. W. E., his report in 1877 on Boston fisheries, vi., 307
- Halland herring fishery, value of, v., 261
- Hamilton, Marquis of, remarks by, at conferences, v., 78; vi., 67; vii., 276, 328; on need for State aid to British fisheries, vi., 67
- Hammer trawl, i., 277
- Hammersmith United Angling Society, iii., 175
- Hampshire rivers, old laws relating to, iv., 205
- Hampton, Va., crab canneries at, v., 50
- Handbooks to the Exhibition, iv., 429
- Hand-line fishing, i., 303, 310; ii., 241; iv., 7, 320; vi., 129, 289; vii., 282
- Hand or shove-net, i., 293
- Hangman Point (Kinsale), necessity for harbour or pier at, vii., 135
- Hang-nets, ii., 308
- Hanson, Mr., on the pollution of rivers, iv., 303
- Haplochilus, ii., 473
- Harbine, a local name for the coal-fish, viii., 154
- Harbour and Pier accommodation, recommendations of inspectors as to where fishery piers should be constructed, vii., 79
- Harbour seal, vii., 139, 156
- Harbours, character of aid which should be given by Government towards their construction, i., 69; ix., 37; pernicious effects apprehended if harbours be constructed by Government, i., 69; necessity for provision of increased harbour accommodation, ii., 250, 251; iv., 72, 239; vi., 85; vii., 96, 99, 100, ix., 4; want of harbours in Ireland, iv., 339; proposed utilization of convict labour in construction of harbours, iv., 378, 379; need of government aid in providing increased accommodation, iv., 383; Chinese harbours, v., 175; want of harbours along the Canadian coast, vi., 99; the importance of providing safe and convenient harbours, vii., 79; list of applications for grants-in-aid for the improvement of harbours on Irish coast, vii., 92; improvement of harbours by the State, vii., 104; effect on Irish fisheries of want of harbours, vii., 142; their unequal distribution along the coast-line of the British Islands, ix., 3; risks attendant upon the use of shallow harbours, ix., 3; localities possessing good natural harbours, ix., 4; condition of the harbours on the east coast of England, ix., 4-9; Eyemouth, ix., 9; Dunbar, ix., 10; Anstruther, ix., 10; Roome Bay, Crail, ix., 11; Peterhead, ix., 12; Fraserburgh, ix., 16; Buckie, ix., 16; Helmsdale, ix., 17; Forse Cove, ix., 17; Lybster, ix., 18; Wick, ix., 18; N. coast of Scotland, ix., 19; Port Scullamie, ix., 20; W. coast of Scotland, ix., 21; Isle of Man, ix., 22; W. coast of England and Wales, ix., 22; Cardigan Bay, ix., 23; Fishguard, ix., 23; Bristol Channel, ix., 24; Bideford Bay, ix., 24; N. Cornish coast, ix., 25; Padstow, ix., 25; St. Ives, ix., 27; Penzance, Mount's Bay, ix., 33; Brixham, Torbay, ix., 34; Ottermouth Haven, S. Devon, ix., 35; Bognor, ix., 36; E. coast of Ireland, ix., 36; constitution of the Department by which State aid towards harbour construction should be administered, ix., 37; mode of dealing with applications for aid, ix., 38; requisites of a fishing-boat harbour, ix., 39; a natural harbour described, ix., 41-44; general principles to be observed in the construction of harbours, ix., 38-87, 111-113; their *reductive power*, ix.,

- 44; different classes of harbours, ix., 45; capacities of various kinds of harbours, ix., 87; materials employed, ix., 87-99; use of *pontoons* in putting in foundations of piers, ix., 99; *pierres perdues*, ix., 100; deposit of silt, &c., ix., 101; deposit of shingle at entrances, ix., 102; shoaling of natural bays, ix., 103; cause of enclosed harbours keeping open, ix., 103; back-water scouring, ix., 104; artificial scouring, ix., 107; lighting of harbours, ix., 110, 111; importance of adequate harbour accommodation, ix., 187; action taken by the State towards the provision of harbours, ix., 188; suggested amendment of law giving facilities for construction of harbours, ix., 189; importance to fishermen of harbour accommodation, xiii., 297; dredges for removal of harbour bars, xiii., 316
- Hardengfjord, v., 273
- Hardhead, a name given to the grey gurnard, viii., 76
- Harding, Mr. C. W., his paper on "Molluscs, Mussels, Whelks, &c., used for food or bait, vi., 303, *et seq*"; his essay on the cultivation of the mussel, xi., 449, *et seq*
- Hardships of fishermen, ii., 211, 235, 242, 266; iv., 47
- Hardships of seal-hunter's life, vii., 168
- Harp seal, vii., 156
- Harpoon of wood with a spear-head of bone, from Tierra del Fuego, xiii., 5
- Harpoons, i., 323; hand harpoons, i., 324; harpoon guns, i., 324
- Harries, Dr., reference made to a model of an invention of his, iv., 277
- Harrington, Captain, sea-monster seen by him in 1857, iii., 419
- Harrison river, diseased salmon in, vi., 7
- Hartlepool, i., 509; viii., 334
- Hartnup, Mr. John, astronomer to the Liverpool Observatory, assistance rendered by him to the Jury by test-chronometers submitted for exhibition, xiii., 263
- Harwich, welled vessels first used at Harwich, i., 306, 511; extent of Harwich fishing district, iv., 41; casualties to Harwich fishing vessels, iv., 41, 43; loss of life amongst Harwich fishermen, iv., 43-45; general statistics concerning Harwich fishing district and fishermen, iv., 47, 52; vii., 95, 138; viii., 337
- Hastings, statistics concerning social condition of fishermen, iv., 173; fisheries carried on there, viii., 338; vessels employed, viii., 338; its participation in the herring fishery, xi., 132
- Hatcheries, American hatcheries, v., 66-69; Canadian hatcheries, v., 146; pure water an important requisite for hatcheries, vi., 36; how a hatchery should be built, vi., 41; the hatchery as a factor in the cultivation of migratory salmonidæ, vi., 43; the hatching of coarse fish, vi., 210; Dr. Zenk's hatchery, vi., 210; lobster hatching, vi., 337, 343
- Hatches, often not properly secured, viii., 363
- Hatching Boxes (Garlick's), ii., 36; (Holton's), ii., 37; (McDonald's), ii., 66; (Lund's), iii., 122; iv., 211; (Chambers'), vi., 226
- Hatching crate (Atkins'), ii., 36
- „ jar (Ferguson's), ii., 38; (Clark's), ii., 65; (Chase's), ii., 66
- „ receptacles for floating spawn (in use in United States), vi., 337
- Hatching trough (Clark's), ii., 37; (Bucksport), ii., 38; section of V-shaped trough ii., 67
- Hatteras, Cape, fisheries at, v., 19, 40
- Havre de Grace, Maryland, shad station at, v., 71
- Hawaiian Islands, the whale fishery, xiii., 74; condensed report on the fishing industries of these islands, xiii., 450-454
- Hawk's-bill Turtle. See *Turtles*.
- Hawley, Mr., description of his system of clam cultivation, v., 44



- Hayes, Major, remarks on Irish fisheries, iv., 143
- Hayti, how represented at the Exhibition, xiii., 108
- Health Exhibition, to be held in 1884, xiii., 269
- Health of fishes, injuriously affected by pollution of rivers, ii., 338-345; and by destruction of forests, vii., 268
- Hearing, organs of, in fish, viii., 20; x., 14
- Heating food causes speedy decomposition in fish caught, vi., 296
- Hebridal smelt, where caught, i., 165
- Hebrides (the), time of commencing the herring fishery, xi., 130; capture of immature fish, xi., 130; necessity for a close time, xi., 130; catch of herrings principally exported, xi., 146
- Heligoland, trawling grounds near this island, vii., 317; decay of the fisheries carried on there, xiii., 102; reasons for this, xiii., 102; value of the fisheries, xiii., 102; condensed report on the fishing industries of the Island, xiii., 371-375
- Helmholtz, experiments of his in 1843, which confirmed Schwann's theory with regard to putrefaction, vii., 220
- Helmsdale, capacity of harbour and its defects, ix., 17; suggestions for improvement and provision of funds for carrying out the work, ix., 17
- Helyer, Mr. John (Great Yarmouth), remarks by, on the take and destruction of immature fish, iv., 329, 330; resolution moved by him at Conference respecting the same, iv., 346; remarks by, on the break-up of fishing fleets in the North Sea, owing to excessive rates charged by railway companies for the conveyance of fish, iv., 369; on the prevention of loss of life at sea, iv., 381, 382; on the apprenticeship system, iv., 398, 399
- Hemp, quality used for nets, i., 261; vii., 157; appointment of trustees for improving the manufacture of hemp, ix., 282
- Heneage, Mr., M.P., remarks by, on the neglect of the fishing interest by public departments, vii., 300
- Henfish, name given to the female bib at Belfast, viii., 150
- Henley and District Thames Angling Society, iii., 122
- Hepton, Mr. John (Grimsby), remarks by, on the destruction of immature fish, iv., 330-334, 388; on the scarcity of fish in the North Sea, iv., 332; on trawl fishing, iv., 333, 335; on the prevention of loss of life at sea, iv., 384, 385; on the excessive rates charged by railway companies for the conveyance of fish, iv., 386-388; on the 'Merchant Vessels and Shipping Boats Act, 1883,' iv., 397
- Heracleoticon, Gesner's, iii., 326
- Heraldry of fish, French and German, iii., 72-76
- Herbivorous fishes, vi., 269, 272, 278
- Herbs and condiments for flavouring fish, vii., 28
- Herds of seals in Gulf of St. Lawrence, vii., 156
- Hereford, the sewage of, is injuring the river fish, vii., 41, 43
- Hermaphroditism, instances very rare in fish, x., 20
- Hermit crabs, vi., 368
- Hérons, destruction of the young of salmon by them, vi., 153
- Herriman, Captain, supposed sea serpent seen by, was seaweed, iii., 418
- Herring, commercial value, i., 22, 27; x., 350, 352; bounty on herrings, i., 26; capture of herrings by birds, i., 66; iv., 435; vi., 293; anatomical details of the family and genus to which it belongs, i., 170, ii., 135; vi., 272; viii., 250; x., 294-295; comparison of the herring and sprat, i., 172; x., 363-366; nature of whitebait, i., 171; viii., 267; x., 360-363; nets used, i., 278, 299, 301, 512, 513; viii., 346; value of herring as food, i., 362-364, 428; viii., 279; method of buying herrings in the year 1259, i., 392; earliest written record in re-

lation to herring, i., 497; first caught at Yarmouth, i., 536; eggs of the herring, ii., 15, 17; cost of nets, ii., 207; price of herrings in the fourteenth century, ii., 395; Indian herring, ii., 445, 476; herring pie, iii., 46; fables connected with herring, iii., 55; herring in heraldry, iii., 67; superstitions of fishermen in reference to herring, iii., 86; viii., 284; modes of capture, iv., 53, 58; v., 126; viii., 261, 265, 275; x., 339, 349, 369; Dutch herring, iv., 147; prodigious power of reproduction, iv., 202; size of mesh, iv., 311, 312, 352; growth of the herring, iv., 313, 329; destruction of herring by cod, iv., 321, 322, 330; spawning, iv., 327, 349; v., 134; vi., 275; viii., 265, 271, 272; x., 330, 338; rate of carriage, iv., 360; localisation of herring, iv., 415; shoals in Scotch waters, iv., 436; immense size of shoals in Canadian waters, v., 119; time of arrival of herring in Canadian waters, v., 133; destruction of fish owing to pressure in shoals, v., 134; modes of cure, v., 136; viii., 280; x., 352, 356; excellence of the Labrador herring, v., 236; large quantities captured in one haul of the seine-net, v., 236; number of Scotch herrings cured in certain years, vi., 73; herring as food for salmon, vi., 152, 184; nematodes in herring, vi., 261; food of herring, vi., 280, 282, 284; viii., 251; x., 321, 330; herring as bait, vi., 321; vii., 293, 294; fresh herrings as food, vii., 20; names given to this fish under various conditions and modes of cure, viii., 248, 249; x., 356, 357, 358; terms used in the trade for denoting quantity, viii., 249; habits, viii., 250; x., 296, 321; difficulty of keeping herring in an aquarium, viii., 252-254; migrations, viii., 254; effects of temperature, &c., on migrations, viii., 256; early fishing deprecated, viii., 259; "fleets" of nets, viii., 262; hatching, viii., 272; how whitebait are to be

distinguished from sprats, viii., 270; destruction of fry by small mesh nets, viii., 273; use of cotton nets, viii., 278; first use of ice to preserve herrings during transit to markets, viii., 281; railway rates, viii., 281; influence of the fishery on the marriage rate in certain parts, viii., 283; diseases of, and causes of destruction, viii., 283; x., 367, 371; geographical distribution, viii., 285; x., 296; size and weight of herring, viii., 286; x., 337; size of nets, viii., 347; mode of using them, viii., 346-347; how constructed, viii., 346; foreign nets, viii., 348; quality of flesh, x., 349; mode of counting herring, x., 358, 359; provincial names, x., 359; enemies of the herring, x., 366, 371; terror of the seine net evinced by herring, x., 369; inability of the herring to live long out of the water, x., 371; general description, x., 372. See also *Herring Fishery*.

Herring boats, dimensions of, i., 220; iv., 59; cost of, ii., 207; size used by Canadian fishermen, v., 154

Herring fishery, Scotch fishery, i., 26, 27, 241; ii., 202, 217, 273; iv., 59, 62, 89, 208; viii., 257, 276, 277; branding, i., 29, 31, 239, 240; viii., 461, 462; xi., 109, 164, 178-180, opinions for and against its retention, i., 239, 240; ix., 228, 244, 247, 248; the Devonshire and Cornwall fishery, i., 239; ii., 224; viii., 261; the Dutch fishery, i., 406; iv., 62; vii., 285; viii., 343; xi., 142, 143, 175 xiii., 94; the Yarmouth and Lowestoft fisheries, ii., 218, 223; viii., 260; xi., 160; precautions taken to prevent the nets from mixing, ii., 221; nets used in herring fishing, ii., 228; v., 135, 154; the Irish fishery, ii., 248; vii., 76, 95; remarks of Professor Huxley on the herring fishery, iv., 14; quantity taken in one year by British fishing vessels, iv., 62; the French fishery, iv., 62; xi., 136, 176; xiii., 101; the Nor-

wegian and Swedish fisheries, iv., 62; v., 153, 258, 259, 261, 274, 275, 284, 286, 288, 292; xi., 141, 142, 176; xiii., 82, 90-93; substantial progress of the fishery in the United Kingdom, iv., 87, 89; close time, iv., 93, 94, 207; ix., 148, 172, 248, 249; export of Scotch herrings to Germany and Russia, iv., 139, 147; varying fortunes of the trade, iv., 158; xi., 108; the United States fishery, v., 2, 10, 25, 26; xiii., 79; the Canadian fishery, v., 119, 134, 135; xiii., 59; value of Canadian fishery, v., 133; modes of cure in that country, v., 136; vessels used in fishery, v., 134, 154; the Japanese fishery, v., 192, 200; the herring fishery in N. America, v., 236; xi., 143; views of Mr. Cleghorn on the herring fishery, viii., 257; value of gear used in the Scotch fishery, viii., 272; laws regulating size of mesh in nets, ix., 171; law as to description of net to be used, ix., 171; both restrictions condemned by a Commission of Enquiry, ix., 172; statistics of the Scotch fishery, ix., 173; the herring fishery on the east coast of Scotland, ix., 183-224; no reduction of the supply of fish to be apprehended, ix., 201; xi., 124, 148; legislation with respect to, on W. Coast of Scotland, ix., 271; discovery by Beukelsz, a Dutchman, of a method of curing herring, ix., 306; abolition of the brand in Holland, ix., 568. (See also Dutch Fisheries); causes of comparative neglect of the fisheries in Scotland till recent times, xi., 105; origin of the term "barrel" as applied to nets, xi., 106; diverse opinions respecting the migratory habits of herring, xi., 106, 107, 173; occasional large catches in early times, xi., 107; "Carries," xi., 108; condition of the fishery in the West of Scotland at the beginning of the present century, xi., 108; establishment of a Scotch Fishery Board, xi., 108;

grants of bounties, xi., 109; salt used in curing herrings relieved from taxation, xi., 109; appointment of fishery officers, xi., 109; mode of counting herrings, xi., 109; lettering and numbering of fishing boats, xi., 109; attendance of a revenue cutter on the fishing fleet, xi., 109, 146; improvement of the fishery, xi., 110; invention by Paterson of a machine for making nets, xi., 110; introduction by Mr. Fife of a superior class of fishing vessels, xi., 110; superiority of the Penzance and St. Ives luggers, xi., 111; mode of hauling nets, xi., 111; suggestion for the carrying of ballast outside boats, xi., 111; employment of steam fishing vessels, xi., 112; plan adopted at Shields of towing fishing boats, xi., 112; use of cutch for tanning nets, &c., xi., 112; use of trawl-nets in the herring fishery, xi., 113; opening of English market for trawled herrings, xi., 113; trawling forbidden by Act of 1860, xi., 114; Act subsequently repealed, xi., 114; size of trawl-nets now used, xi., 115; employment of steam-carriers in connection with trawling fleet, xi., 115; mode of using the trawl, xi., 115, 116; indications of the presence of herring, xi., 116, 121, 122, 168; use of steam launches recommended, xi., 116; drift-net fishing, xi., 116; erratic movements of herring, xi., 116; falling off in the fishery at Howth (Ireland), xi., 116; use of inverted drift-net, xi., 117, 167; use of bottom-nets at Ballantrae, xi., 117; Ballantrae banks a great spawning ground, xi., 117; herring fishing carried on there from a very early period, xi., 118; importance of the Ballantrae fishery at the present day, xi., 118; groundlessness of objections to fishing at spawning time, xi., 118; destruction of herrings, by other fish, xi., 118; by sea-fowl, xi., 118; abundance of herring on the Ayrshire coast at various times, xi.,



118; time required for the herring to arrive at maturity, xi., 119; supposed existence of feeding and non-feeding herring, xi., 120; warm weather of advantage to the fisheries, xi., 120, 121; food of herrings, xi., 120, 121, 172; great depths at which herrings are caught in locks on W. Coast of Scotland, xi., 121; density of shoals, xi., 121; opinions as to the presence or absence in the herring of an organ of hearing, xi., 122, 172; period of the day at which herrings are generally caught, xi., 122; robbery of nets by other fish, xi., 122; destruction of nets by basking shark, xi., 122; the herring fishery at Ballantrae in 1883, xi., 123, 145; prices realised, xi., 123; first occasion on which trawl was used for the herring fishery on the N.E. coast of Ireland, xi., 123; suggested use of the trawl off the Shetland Isles, xi., 124; value of the herring fishery, xi., 124; improved methods of curing herring for home consumption, xi., 124; advantage to the fisheries of good railway communications, xi., 124; number of persons employed in connection with Scotch fisheries, xi., 125; loyalty of fishermen, xi., 125; pursuit of this fishery in England from a very early period, xi., 129; periods of the year at which the fishery is prosecuted in various parts of the United Kingdom, xi., 129-136; herring fishery takes precedence of the fishery for white fish, xi., 130; mode of curing herrings by machinery, xi., 131; the Newcastle "kipper," xi., 131; whitebait, xi., 132, 176; "longshore" herring, xi., 132, 144; superiority of the Yarmouth lugger to the open boats of Scotland, xi., 133; cost of these luggers, xi., 133; sale of broken fish for manure, xi., 133; modes of curing herring, xi., 134, 163; method of counting herring adopted at Yarmouth, xi., 134; antiquity of the Yarmouth herring fishery, xi., 134; statute of herrings, xi.,

136; discovery by Peter Chivalier of a method of cure, xi., 138; investigations to the food of the herring, xi., 138, 155; the Iceland fishery, xi., 138; chiefly carried on by Norwegians, by means of the seine-nets, xi., 139; increasing importance of the Shetland fishery, xi., 139; kind of boats used there, xi., 140; advantage to be derived from use of jacket-net, xi., 140-141; advantage to fishermen of use of life-jackets, xi., 141; modes of cure in Sweden and Norway, xi., 142; geographical distribution of the herring, xi., 144, 166; illustration of the necessity for increased harbour accommodation, xi., 146; great export of herring from the Hebrides, xi., 146; uncertainty of the fishery in particular districts, xi., 147; statistics cited as a proof that the fishery is suffering no general diminution, xi., 148-154; reproduction of the herring, xi., 155; influence of temperature on growth and development, xi., 155; alleged injury to the herring fishery by the use of the trawl-net, xi., 155-159; coopering, xi., 158; injury caused to nets by means of the "devil," xi., 158; necessity for regulations as to size of mesh in nets, xi., 159; damage caused to nets by lost anchors, xi., 159; angling for herring, xi., 160; the Scotch fishery the most important at the present day, xi., 161-163; the Scotch "bounty" system, xi., 161; the trade with Stettin, xi., 164; names given in the trade to the herring in various stages of development, xi., 165; anatomical details of the herring, xi., 165; its fecundity, xi., 166; opinions as to surface and bottom spawning, xi., 167; as to time of spawning, xi., 173; as to length of time required for hatching of eggs, xi., 174; fisheries of Russia, xiii., 30; of Newfoundland, xiii., 54; of Germany, xiii., 80; of Denmark, xiii., 80; statistics of the fisheries of the British Islands, xiii., 105

- Herring-hake, a name given at Aberdeen to the coal-fish, viii., 154; another name for the hake, viii., 163
- "Herring King," the, general description of, ii., 165
- Herrings, statute of, i., 491
- Hewett, Mr., enterprise of, i. 273
- Higden "Polychronicon" (Babington), i., 418
- Hilsa. See *Indian Fish and Fishing*.
- Himalayas, ii., 474, 480, 486.
- Hippocampus, the short-nosed sea-horse, description of, i., 177
- Hissar, ii., 475
- Histology, its importance in the study of natural history, viii., 5
- Historic notes of the former use of fish in England—*temp.* Edward IV., i., 384; *temp.* Henry VII., i., 385; A.D. 1512 to 1525, i., 389; prices, A.D. 1259 to 1400—herrings, i., 392; stockfish, i., 392; salmon, i., 393; lampreys, i., 394; eels, i., 394; pike, i., 395; oysters, i., 395. Prices, A.D. 1401 to 1582—herring, i., 396; salmon, i., 396; eels, i., 397; pike, i., 397; salt conger, i., 397
- Historical aspect of the Exhibition, xiii., 4-9
- Hitchcock, Robert, his plan for the organisation of the British fisheries, ix., 463
- Hoe, a name given in the Orkneys to one of the dog-fishes, viii., 316
- Hoek, Dr., reference made to his treatise on the anatomy of the oyster, v., 94; prize essay on "Oyster Culture," xi., 379-412
- Hoffmeyer, Captain, investigations of Atlantic storms, vii., 185
- Hogarth, Mr. A. B., his testimony respecting over-netting, vi., 166
- Hogarth, R., prize essay on "The Herring Fishery," xi., 105-125
- Holdsworth, Mr. E. W. H., paper by him on "Apparatus for Fishing," i., 251-326; his description of the mode of using the drift-net, x., 339-344; the seine-net, x., 344-347; services rendered by him as special commissioner for juries, xiii., 265; condensed report on sea fishing in Great Britain, xiii., 291-298; on the commercial and economic aspects of the fisheries, xiii., 306-311.
- Holibut, anatomical details of the family (x. 230) and genus to which it belongs, x., 232; geographical distribution, x., 232; habits, x., 233; food, x., 234; spawning, x., 234; size attained by this fish, x., 234; modes of capture, x., 235; quality of flesh, x., 235; commercial value, x., 236; names given to it, x., 236; general description, x., 237. See also *Halibut*.
- Holinshead Chronicles, Extract from concerning fish, i. 399
- Holland, rates for carriage of fish therefrom, iv., 362; the Dutch government obtain the aid of zoologists to develop the resources of the fish industry, iv., 411; seaside laboratories in Holland, iv., 424; importation of fish eggs from the United States, v., 70; artificial breeding of fish in Holland probably unremunerative, v., 102; fishing signal stations on the coast of Holland, v., 145, fisheries very important, viii., 342; boats employed in trawling, viii., 342; sole-buying by British fishermen, viii., 342; herring fishery, viii., 343; large mesh nets used, viii., 343; mode of curing fish at sea, viii., 343; boats employed in this fishery, viii., 343; religious observances of Dutch fishermen, viii., 344; cod fishery, viii., 344; statistics showing value, number of vessels and men employed, viii., 378; geographical position of Holland, ix., 303; large extent of sea coast, ix., 303; facilities afforded thereby for prosecution of fisheries, ix., 303; class of boats at present used in the Dutch fisheries, xiii., 94; improvement of the herring fishery coincident with the abolition of restrictions, xiii., 94; recent abolition of the herring brand, xiii., 95; the cod fishery, xiii., 95; cultivation of shell fish, xiii., 96; large consumption in England of mussels for bait,

- xiii., 96; success of the oyster culture, xiii., 96-98; value of the various fisheries, xiii., 99, 110; condensed report on the fishing industries of this country, xiii., 483-487. See also *Dutch Sea Fisheries*.
- Hollandaise sauce, the composition of, vii., 13
- Holmwood, Francis, condensed report by him on the fishing industries of Zanzibar, xiii., 530-536
- Holocephala. See *Marine and Fresh-water Fishes of the British Islands*.
- Holton hatching box. See *Hatching Boxes*.
- Home Drummond's Act (Salmon Fisheries), viii., 490
- Home, Mr. Milne, his paper upon "Salmon and Salmon fisheries," vi., 147-172, 183-204; remarks by, on the artificial hatching of fish, vi., 181; on the ill effects on the health of fish of sewage in rivers, vii., 58; on the value of storm warnings to Scotch fishermen, vii., 191
- Home Office, superintendence of salmon fisheries vested in, i., 220, 221, 229, 230, 236, 237
- Honeyman, Professor, remarks by, on fish parasites, vi., 21
- Hooded seal. See *Seal Fisheries*.
- "Hookers," a name given by the Dutch to vessels engaged in the cod fishery, iv., 46; vii. 285; ix., 431
- Hook and line fishing, its antiquity, xiii., 4; materials used for hooks and lines in early times, and among savages at the present day, xiii., 4, 5; materials used in construction of lines among civilized peoples; xiii., 6; self-acting rods used in Russia and in the Straits Settlements, xiii., 8
- Hook-fishing, cruel method of, ii., 490
- Hooks (*Hoekschen*), a name applied to a political party in the Netherlands in the fifteenth century, ix., 309.
- Hoop-net, used for prawn catching, i., 295; how baited for catching whelks to be used as bait in the North Sea cod-fishery, i., 313; used in Italy and in the Dutch East Indies, xiii., 7
- Hope, Captain, monster seen by him in the Gulf of California, iii., 438
- "Hoppers," destruction of fish by them, vi., 356
- Horn-eel, a name given in Belfast Bay to the gar-pike, viii., 236
- Horn-fish, another name for the gar-pike, viii., 236
- Horn-kecke, another name for the gar-pike, viii., 236
- Horn Reefs, haddock and plaice fishing, vii., 310, 317; the Horn Reef Light-boat a rendezvous for fishing vessels at a certain season of the year, vii., 322
- Horned ray, why so called, i., 197; enormous size attained by this fish in tropical seas, i., 197; dread of this fish by divers, i., 197; names given to it on the Italian coasts, i., 197
- Horners, or horn-eels, a name given in Edinburgh to the larger sand-launce, viii., 174
- Hornsby, Mr., remarks by, on the Irish fisheries, vii., 94-96
- Horse drag seine, destruction of immature fish by it, iv., 326
- Horse fish, eggs of, how deposited and hatched, ii., 18
- Horse mackerel, anatomical details of family to which it belongs, i., 114; viii., 98, 99; names given to this fish, i., 114; viii., 99; x., 144; geographical distribution, i., 114; viii., 98, 99, 102, 103; x., 142; quality of flesh, i., 115; x., 144; how distinguished from the common mackerel, i., 115; modes of capture, ii., 454; viii., 101; x., 144; genus, viii., 98; varieties of, viii., 100; habits, viii., 100; x., 142-143; breeding, viii., 101; uses, viii., 102; destruction of young by gulls, &c., viii., 102; food, x., 143; spawning, x., 143; commercial value, x., 144; size attained by it, x., 144; general description, x., 145
- Horst, Dr., researches of, into the embryology of the oyster, v., 94
- Hospitality of fisher-folk. See *Habits of Fisher-folk*.



- Hot weather injurious to fish, ii., 104, 105
- Houghton, Rev. W., prize essay on "the Natural History of Commercial Sea Fishes of Great Britain and Ireland," x., 3-416; prize essay on "the Natural History and Cultivation of the Sole," xi., 227-263
- Hounsell, Mr. Herbert (Bridport), remarks by, on the destruction of immature fish, iv., 352; on fish as a diet, v., 157; on over-fishing, v., 184; on fish manure, v., 249
- Howes, George B., his paper on "Zoology and Food Fishes," ii., 119-188
- Howietoun fish-hatching establishment, ii., 16, 21, 26, 31, 34, 35, 41, 52, 56, 61, 62; vi., 38, 43, 54, 279. See also *Fish culture*.
- Howitz, D., his paper on "Forest Protection and Tree Culture on Water Frontages," vii., 263-275
- Howth, falling off in the herring fishery there, xi., 116
- Hubrecht, Professor, remarks by, on legislation with regard to sea fisheries, iv., 430-432; his paper on Oyster culture in the Netherlands, v., 83; xiii., 96, 97; his opinions as to importance of investigations as to the food of fishes, vi., 297
- Hudson's Bay, whale fishery of, v., 35; seal-fishery of, vii., 157
- "Huers" (watchers for pilchard shoals), iv., 67; vi., 135; viii., 91, 292
- Hull, port of, smack apprentices, i., 16; ii., 231; reasons which induce boat-owners to engage apprentices, i., 16; desertions and punishment of apprentices, i., 17; cruelty to apprentices, i., 17; ii., 232; appointment of a Board of Trade committee to enquire into the same, i., 17; ii., 232; iv., 37; recommendations of the committee, i., 18; iv., 38; steam vessels employed in the fishery, i., 44; "coopers," or floating grog shops at the fishing grounds, i., 45; demoralising effect on the fishermen of the cheap drink supplied by the "coopers," i., 45; trawling, i., 256, 262, 273, 511; viii., 334; Hull fishing district, iv., 41; number of fishing vessels, iv., 41; vii., 309; ix., 255; number of fishermen employed, iv., 41; casualties to fishing vessels, iv., 42; loss of life among fishermen, iv., 43, 44, 45; statistics of the fishery, iv., 52; Hull the first port to adopt the trawling system, iv., 56; Norwegian fish sent to Hull and thence by rail to London, iv., 76; number of "trawlers" hailing from Hull in 1863, iv., 90; loss of vessels of the Hull fleet, iv., 388; table showing railway rates for the conveyance of fish from Hull, vii., 307; adoption of the iceing and single boating system, vii., 309; its fishing trade founded by chance in 1844, vii., 314; method adopted by Messrs. Hewitt of sailing their fishing vessels, vii., 321; advantages of the single boating system, vii., 321, 323; effects of legislation on the apprentice system, vii., 325-326; rig of fishing vessels, viii., 335; participation of Hull in the herring fishery, xi., 131; invention by Mr. G. Leach of a mode of curing herrings by machinery, xi., 131
- Human body, structure and functions of, described by Sir Henry Thompson, vii., 5
- Humber, the, local statutes regulating the fishing of, i., 213; a great fishing station, ix., 5; the "Binks" shoals, ix., 5
- Hungerford Fish Market, ix., 164
- Huningue fish-breeding establishment, when established, ii., 6; mode of transporting fish eggs, ii., 48; trout rearing, ii., 58. See also *Fish culture*.
- Hunstanton whelk fishery, vi., 303
- Huron, Lake, salmon found in, vi., 64
- Huxley, Professor, P.R.S., inaugural address at Conferences, iv., 3-19; remarks by, on the excellence of the method adopted by the United States Government in dealing with the fisheries question, v., 78; his paper

on "Fifth Diseases," vi., 1-19; remarks on fish culture, vi., 54  
 Hybridisation of fish, experiments on by Sir James Maitland, vi., 58, 66. See also *Fish culture*.  
 Hybrids, salmon hybrids, ii., 62; vi., 150; brill hybrids, viii., 36  
 Hydra, Lernean, iii., 236-246. See *Fables explained*.  
 Hydro-carbons, i., 345  
 Hydrogen, i., 338, 352, 353  
 Hyphæ, technical name for stems of fungi, vi., 9, 11, 13, 15

## I

Ice, its use for retarding the hatching of salmon eggs, ii., 47; for preserving fish eggs when required to be conveyed long distances, ii., 47; difficulties created by it in fish hatcheries, vi., 40; its use in packing mackerel deprecated, vi., 128; its average cost, vii., 131; loss of flavour in fish packed in it, vii., 224; its cost for fitting out cod smacks, vii., 293; ability of fish to live under ice, viii., 38  
 Ice-boats (Chinese), for transport of ice to fishing grounds, v., 178; xiii., 20  
 Ice-houses (Chinese), for storing ice during hot weather, v., 178; xiii., 20  
 Iceland, rights of fishing enjoyed by England, i., 491; fishing grounds resorted to by line-fishing vessels, iv., 66; vii., 284, 295; cod-banks resorted to by English mariners as early as the 15th century, v., 3; codfish very plentiful there, v., 121; the herring fishery carried on there, xi., 139; chiefly by Norwegians, xi., 139; cod fishery carried on there by the Danes, xiii., 81; other fisheries, xiii., 81  
 Ichang, fishing boats in use there, v., 175; situation of the place, vii., 172  
 Ichthyology of China, article by Sir John Richardson, in Report of British Association for 1845, v., 179  
 Ichthyology, special list of works on, iii., 683  
 Ichthyophagi in Upper Egypt, i., 476, 477  
 Ichthyophagus Club of New York, vii., 32  
 Ichthyopsida, definition of the term, viii., 6  
 "Icing in bulk," meaning of the term, vii., 309, 324  
 Ides, their artificial cultivation, ii., 70, 71  
 Ightham ponds, observations by Stirling on the fish there, vi., 14  
 Ignorance of fisher-folk, alleged, ii., 274  
 Illinois, statistics of fisheries, vii., 24  
 Imbricate scales, viii., 10  
 Immature fish, destruction of, by steam launches, iii., 105; by inshore fisheries, iv., 90, 108; by trawlers, &c., iv., 87, 94; by the sun when left in shallow pools by receding tide, iv., 95; their destruction discussed at Practical Fishermen's Congress, iv., 308-355; destruction by the "Wondyrchoum," in the reign of Edward III., iv., 315; causes of their destruction, iv., 316; injury caused by their destruction, viii., 484; means adopted to prevent their capture, ix., 151, 152, 245, 246, 249, 273  
 Implements of fishing, description of those used in early times, i., 480, 481; their use in heraldry, iii., 68  
 Imports of fish into United Kingdom, iv., 72, 118  
 Impressment of fishermen, regulations respecting, ix., 175, 241, 242, 249, 250  
 Improvidence of fishermen, iv., 48  
 India, abundance of fish in its waters, ii., 444, 501; fish eaten though sacred, iii., 38; a good supply of salt essential to the commercial success of the fisheries, xiii., 14; use of salt-earth as a substitute for salt, xiii., 14; influence of the salt-tax on the fisheries of British India, xiii., 15; benefit derived from the adoption, at Madras, of a system of bonded enclosures for curing fish, xiii., 15; sea-fishing almost restricted to the foreshore, xiii., 16; modes of capturing fish, xiii.

- 16; productiveness of the Indian seas, xiii., 16; inland fisheries, xiii., 17; slipper boats for fishing by moonlight, xiii., 22; condensed report on the fishing industries of India, xiii., 345-352.
- Indian fishermen employed on the Great Lakes of North America, vii., 21
- Indian fishes, specimens collected by Dr. Francis Day, iv., 420
- Indian Ocean, sea snakes abundant in, iii., 379
- Indian *Sciæna*, vi., 271
- Indiana, statistics of fisheries of, vii., 24
- Indian Ichthyology, work on, by Dr. Francis Day, iv., 420
- Indus, time of ascent of anadromous shad, ii., 477; mode of capturing fish adopted by Sind fishermen, ii., 488; presence in this river of the fish-eating crocodile, ii., 492; destruction of fish by the porpoise, ii., 495
- Infection of fish with parasites, vi., 298
- Ingrossers, laws respecting, ix., 159-162
- Inherited rights of fishermen, close time for lobsters would interfere therewith, vi., 329
- Inia, the, of the Amazon, ii., 182
- Inland lake fisheries of the United States, their value, v., 26
- Inland waters, river, lake, or pond, exclusive right of fishing in, belongs to owner of soil under water, i., 211
- Insects, their destruction of salmon eggs, ii., 293; their inoculation with salmon fungus, vi., 11, 16
- Inshore fisheries, destruction thereby of immature fish, iv., 90, 108; advisability of their prohibition discussed, iv., 96; their alleged depletion, vi., 289, 293
- Inshore trawling, vii., 311
- Inspector of Fisheries (England), office at present held by Professor Huxley, i., 230
- Inspectors of Irish fisheries, their duties and the powers conferred upon them, i., 237; empowered to grant exclusive rights of oyster and mussel fishery, i., 246
- Inspectors of salmon fisheries for Scotland, appointment of such officers recommended, vi., 201
- Inspectors of sea fisheries, appointment desirable, viii., 50
- Insurance, its importance to fishermen, iv., 48, 176; ix., 118; facilities for insurance offered by Friendly Societies, iv., 192; ix., 119, 120; insurance of boats and stores, vi., 126; vii., 293; viii., 353; necessity of a general system compulsory on all fishermen, viii., 484; ix., 121; benefits of Mutual Marine Insurance, ix., 121; its mode of working, ix., 122-133; necessity for amendment of law requiring marine policies to be issued annually, ix., 134; insurance of fishing gear, ix., 135
- Intercolonial Railway of Canada, v., 132
- Internal parasites of fish, vi., 19, 29
- Internal structure of fishes, viii., 13
- International Fishery Conference at the Hague, 1881-2. See *Hague, International Fishery Conference*.
- International Fishery Conventions, i., 242-244; desirability of conventions for regulation of fisheries, ix., 193, 287; convention regulating seal fisheries, ix., 194; the French conventions, ix., 194, 235, 239, 269; convention of the Hague, 1882 (which see), ix., 197, 581; conditions necessary to secure observance of regulations laid down by conventions, ix., 288
- International Fisheries Exhibition, list of publications in connection therewith, iii., 686; its results, in causing increased consumption of fish, iv., 309
- International legislation necessary for preventing destruction of immature fish, &c., iv., 308
- International Meteorological Committee, the, invite meteorological officers to contribute to Fisheries Exhibition, vii., 177
- International treaties for protection of fisheries, vii., 260
- Intestinal canal in fishes, vi., 270; viii., 14; x., 19



- Inventions for saving life at sea, vii., 210
- Inventions, Industrial Exhibition of, to be held in 1885, xiii., 269
- Ireland, law as to freshwater fisheries, i., 237; coast-guard and constabulary employed to enforce provisions of Fishery Acts, i., 238; cruisers of Royal Navy employed to enforce provisions of Fishery Acts, i., 238; restrictions as to use of certain kinds of nets not applicable to dredging for shell-fish, i., 241; number of persons taking out angling licences for salmon fishing ii., 285; the country affords excellent sport to the angler, ii., 378; great cuttle found near Boffin Island, iii., 373; number of men and boys engaged in fishing, iv., 29, 42; quantity of fish caught for each life lost among fishermen in a year, iv., 47; fisheries of west coast, iv., 106, 112; vii., 137, 138, 142; remarks by Mr. Bloomfield on the fisheries of Ireland, iv., 338; want of harbour accommodation, iv., 339; railway rates for carriage of fish, iv., 361, 373; amount allocated by Government towards construction of harbours, iv., 384; evil effects of the closing of oyster beds, v., 102; its coasts visited by the cod-fish, v., 121; supplies few of the mussels used as bait, vi., 312; fisheries of south and west coast, vii., 117-137; Government neglect of harbours and fisheries on south coast, vii., 117, 118, 133, 141; haunts of herring and mackerel, vii., 118, 120; want of curing houses on south coast, vii., 122; places at which a need exists for improved harbour accommodation, vii., 135; fisheries of east coast, vii., 137; appliances used on west coast, vii., 138; need for adoption of some system of preserving fish during transit, vii., 228; suggested cultivation of carp in inland waters, vii., 145; localities on east coast in which improved harbour accommodation is needed, ix., 36, 37
- Ireland, Lord Lieutenant of, powers in relation to fisheries, i., 237, 245, 246
- Irish Channel, character of the fisheries carried on there, ix., 22
- Irish Church Fund, Bill for appropriation of a part of it for promotion of fisheries, iv., 144; vii., 142
- "Irish fisher-folk," ii., 247-254
- Irish Fisheries Acts, i., 240, 246
- Irish Fisheries and Harbour Bill of 1883, vii., 136
- Irish fisheries, duties of Special Commissioners transferred to Inspectors, i., 237; herring fisheries, laws for regulation of, i., 240; oyster and mussel fisheries, laws for their regulation, i., 246; line fisheries, iv., 66; description of boats employed, iv., 66; pilchard grounds, vi., 131; want of facilities for transporting fish to English markets, iv., 107, 132; vii., 78; loans by Baroness Burdett Coutts for promotion of, iv., 133, 142, 147; vi., 143; Isle of Man boats for Ireland, iv., 146; effect of protection on sea fisheries and salmon fisheries respectively, vi., 56; the mackerel fishery of the south coast, vi., 142; means of transporting fish to market from that locality, vi., 143; lake fisheries, not properly developed, vi., 224; papers on the fisheries by Mr. J. C. Bloomfield, vii. 73-94; and Mr. R. F. Walsh, vii., 115-137; Imperial interests involved in their stimulation, vii., 75; area fished in 1879-82, vii., 76; report of the inspectors of fisheries, vii., 76, 78; drawbacks to the development of the fisheries, vii., 78; inland waters, their area, vii., 81; supplies of fish obtained therefrom insignificant, vii., 81; list of applications for grants in aid of construction of piers and harbours, vii., 92, 93; revenues derived in former times from foreign nations allowed to fish on Irish coasts, vii., 98; loans to fishermen for purchase of boats and gear, vii., 100, 143; the question of development of fisheries by the Government, vii., 106,

- 134, 135, 150; fishing vessels, inferior to those of other countries in the 17th century, vii., 118; much improved since that time, vii., 119; ports from which worked, viii., 340; not well prosecuted, viii., 340; local jealousy of English fishermen, viii., 341; fish principally sought for, viii., 341; vessels employed, viii., 341; statistics showing value, number of vessels and men employed, &c., viii., 378; how supervised, viii., 462; Bill authorising loans to fishermen, ix., 228; appointment of fishery officers, ix., 247; benefits likely to result from a system of loans to fishermen, ix., 283; time of appearance of herring on Irish coasts, xi., 136; antiquity of the herring fishery, xi., 137;
- Irish fishermen, their economic condition, iv., 183; their honesty and hardihood, vii., 95; their lack of persistent industry, vii., 95
- Irish legends of mermaids, iii., 221
- Irish railways, suggestions for their acquisition by the State, vii., 139
- Irish reproductive loan fund for fishermen, ii., 251
- Irish salmon fisheries, principal salmon rivers in the south of the island, ii., 379; method of dealing with offences against fishery laws, vi., 171, 199; quantity of salmon sent annually to the London market during the five years ending 1883, vi., 8; supervision of the fisheries, vi., 199; amount received for license dues in 1880, vi., 199; annual reports of inspectors, vi., 199; assistance of the coastguard and constabulary in preventing poaching and the pollution of rivers, vi., 199
- Iron and steel wire works, pollution of rivers by, iv., 277, 278; remedies for this, iv., 278
- Iron concrete, ix., 98
- Iron, extensively used in the construction of piers, &c., ix., 92; its destructibility, ix., 92
- "Iron man," xi., 111
- Iron mines, pollution of rivers by, iv., 275
- Irrawaddi, time of ascent of this river by anadromous shad, ii., 477
- Irrigation as a means of dealing with sewage, vii., 57
- Irrigation works in India, their effect upon freshwater fisheries, ii., 470, 471
- Irwell, river, its pollution, iv., 257
- Isinglass, a production of maritime fisheries, ii., 444; quantity produced in Massachusetts in 1880, v., 9; made in Canada from codfish sounds, v., 128
- Isis, worshipped by the ancient Suevi, i., 474
- Italian fishermen in the United States, v., 21
- Italy, fish culture among the Romans, ii., 5; fish culture at the present day, ii., 7; allusion to Italian fisheries by classic writers, ii., 256; establishment of seaside laboratories for investigations respecting marine organisms, iv., 424; importation of Canadian codfish, v., 131; its importation of Norwegian fish, v., 292; mode of cooking cured codfish, v., 293, 299; exhibits unimportant, xiii., 37; Prof. Giglioli's account of the Italian fisheries, xiii., 38; mullet and eel fisheries, xiii., 39; the coral fishery, xiii., 39; how worked, xiii., 40; processes of manufacture, xiii., 41; total value of the fisheries, xiii., 110; condensed report on the fishing industries of this country, xiii., 455-482

## J

- Jabéga* (a net used in Spanish waters), destruction of fish caused by it, vii., 251, 252
- Jack, another name for the pike, i., 166
- Jacket net, xi., 141
- Jackie-downies, a name given in the Moray Firth to the bib, viii., 148

- Jacobi, Stephen Ludwig (of Hohenhausen), his experiments in the artificial propagation of salmon and trout, i., 521; ii., 5; the father of artificial fish culture, v., 12
- Jäderen, fishing grounds of, resorted to by Swedish fishermen, v., 258
- Jamaica, negroes from this island engaged in United States whale fisheries, v., 23; condensed report on the fishing industries of the island, xiii., 376, 377
- Jamestown, first American colony planted there in 1609, v., 4
- "Jane" mackerel boat, loss of, vi., 119, 127
- Japan, the octopus well known here, iii., 351; Japanese book on fishing, iii., 351; geographical position of the country, v., 190; returns from the Imperial Statistical Bureau of sea products in 1879, v., 192; statistics of sea produce for 1881, prepared by Department of Commerce and Agriculture, v., 193; number of persons, boats, &c., employed in fisheries, v., 194, 195; sea products: exports, v., 195, 196, 198; imports, v., 197; fish of kinds different from those usually eaten in England, v., 199-201; modes of fishing adopted there, v., 201-206; preserved fish industry, v., 206; fish cookery, v., 206-209; want of facilities for transport of fish, v., 208; seal fisheries, vii., 171; this country very imperfectly represented at the Exhibition, xiii., 17; fish guano, xiii., 18; fish oil, xiii., 18
- Japanese folk-lore, &c., iii., 34, 47
- Japanese Government, their system of fish culture, ii., 11
- Jelly fishes, vi., 130; as food for salmon, vi., 152
- Jew-fish, the, an abundant and useful food fish of the Australian seas, v., 318
- Jewish traditions, &c., of leviathan, iii., 8; of Solomon, iii., 10, 59; respecting fish, iii., 35, 37, 40, 49, 50 (*note*)
- Jex, Mr. E., remarks by him on the destruction of immature fish, iv., 310-320, 330-353; on railway rates for carriage of fish, iv., 359, 360; v., 491; on the means of conveying fish from fishing boats to the "carriers," iv., 379, 380; on the proposed fishing harbour at Berwick, iv., 391
- John Dory, origin of the name, i., 117; viii., 104; supposed origin of the mark on its sides, i., 117; viii., 104; mode of capturing its prey, i., 118; its voracity, i., 118; viii., 106; rapid motion of fins, i., 118; viii., 106; size attained by it, i., 119; viii., 108; x., 148; its geographical distribution, i., 119; viii., 108; x., 146; anatomical details, vi., 271; viii., 105; x., 146; habits, viii., 105; x., 147; modes of capture, viii., 106; x., 148; bait employed, viii., 106; fins capable of inflicting dangerous wounds, viii., 106; breeding, viii., 107; x., 148; value as food, viii., 107; x., 148; mode of cooking it, viii., 107; x., 148; its food, x., 147; commercial value, x., 148; classical allusions and names, x., 148-150; general description, x., 151. See also *Dory*.
- John Dory, the, of the Australian seas, thought to be identical with the European fish of the same name, v., 322
- Johnson, Mr., remarks by him on the mode of shooting and hauling nets adopted on the Canadian lakes, vi., 102; on the purse seine, vi., 103; and the gill net for cod fishing, vi., 103
- Joilleville, Marquis de, his profits from fish culture, vii., 83
- Joncas, Mr. L. Z., his pamphlet on the "Fisheries of Canada," v., 113-156; xiii., 55, 57, 58, 59, 62, 63, 140
- Jonkoping fishery district, yield of the lake fisheries, v., 267
- June, angling in this month, ii., 403, 407, 409
- Junjura (India), mode of prosecuting the fisheries, ii., 461; decrease in the number of fishermen, ii., 461



- Junks, (Chinese), model adopted in designing them, ii., 176; their excellence as sea boats, vii. 184
- Junks (Japanese), the vessels principally used for the Japanese fisheries, v., 195
- Juries, work of, report thereon, xiii., 262-265
- Jute works, extent to which they contribute to the pollution of rivers, iv., 270
- Jutland reefs, resorted to by Swedish fishermen, v., 258; and by vessels from the Humber, vii., 317

## K

- Kaira (India), decrease in the number of fishermen at this place, ii., 461
- "Kajak" for seal fishing, xiii., 5, 81
- Kanakas (South Sea Islanders), engaged in the whale fisheries of the United States, v., 21
- Kanara (India), condition of the fishermen there, ii., 461
- Kangra (India), mode of conducting fisheries in former times, ii., 480
- Katsuo, a kind of tunny fish much esteemed in Japan, v., 200; when dried known as Katsuobushi (dried fish), v., 200
- Kaviar, analysis of, i., 365
- Keeling, another name for the cod, viii., 128
- Kellin, a name given in Aberdeen to the ling, viii., 168
- Kelp, the cutting of it a rude method of cultivation, vi., 49
- Kelts, name given to salmon after spawning, ii., 296; sketch of head of one, ii., 297; theory as to their fate in the rivers of the Pacific slope of North America, ii., 301; their destruction of smolts, vi., 28; kelts not always "unclean" fish, vi., 157; their alleged destruction of "*parr*," vi., 158; analysis of the flesh of kelts, vi., 183
- Kemp, Mr. (Whitstable), on the destruction of immature fish, iv., 350
- "Kenmure Castle," loss of the, vii., 209, 213
- Kennet, river, fish found there, iii., 124
- "Kent," loss of the, vii., 200, 206
- Kent, W. Saville, paper by him on "British marine and freshwater fishes," i., 73-204; remarks by him on Captain Moloney's paper respecting West African fisheries, v., 489; report on sponges of the Bahamas, v., 394-420; on the cultivation of molluscs, vi., 319; paper by him on the artificial culture of lobsters, vi., 325-346; xiii., 141
- Kerry, coast of, annual value of the mackerel caught there, i., 39
- Kettle-net, described, i., 316, 513; how used, viii., 47; x., 422; objections to its use, x., 423; its prohibition advocated, x., 424
- Key West, negroes employed there in the shore fisheries, v., 22; headquarters for American sponge fleet, v., 51;
- Keys of Southern Florida, the seat of an extensive sponge fishery, v., 19
- "Kidelli" (fishing weirs), their demolition decreed by Magna Charta, ii. 317; ix., 146, 147, 232; and subsequently by other enactments, ii., 318
- Ki kone, Japanese author of book on fishing, iii., 352
- Kilbourn, J. K., paper on "Fish Preservation and Refrigeration," vii., 217-229
- Kilkeel, statistics of herring fisheries there, vii., 76
- Killer-whale, the, ii., 182
- Kinder Printing Co., their contribution to the pollution of rivers, iv., 260
- King-fish, extravagant prices paid for it in the United States, v., 9
- King-fish of the West Indies, occasionally found in the Australian Seas, v., 321
- King-fish, Tasmanian, v., 320
- King-fish, the, one of the most destructive fishes in the Australian seas, v., 323
- "King mackerel," vi., 116

- King of fishes, dolphin, iii., 69; her-  
ring, *q.v.* leviathan, vi., 8
- King of the herrings, another name  
for the allice-shad, viii., 305
- King's Lynn Angling Association, iii.,  
155
- Kingston, poaching at, iii., 111
- Kinsale, development of mackerel fish-  
ery of late years, i., 39; persons  
indirectly employed in the mackerel  
fishery, ii., 249; head quarters of  
mackerel fishery of the United King-  
dom, iv., 63; statistics of herring  
fisheries iv., 76; herring, mack-  
erel, and pilchard fisheries there in  
the 17th and 18th centuries, vii.,  
118-120; extracts from "Annals of  
Kinsale," showing existence of great  
fisheries there in former times, vii.,  
119; statistics relating to boats, &c.,  
engaged in herring and mackerel fish-  
eries during 1880-2, vii., 121, 122;  
description of herring and mackerel  
fishing nets in present use there, vii.,  
123-126; history of fishery pier and  
sea wall at this place, vii., 133, 134;  
government aid for development of  
fisheries recommended, vii., 135
- "Kipper," origin of the word, i.,  
36
- Kippered herrings, i., 36
- Kippered salmon, i., 36; ii., 354
- Kistna (the), visits to this river of  
anadromous shad for spawning, ii.,  
476
- Kit, a Cornish name for the smear-dab,  
viii., 208
- Kite, a name given in Cornwall and  
Devonshire to the brill, viii., 199
- Kleg, another name for the cod, viii.,  
128; and the bib, viii., 148
- Klipfisk (salted codfish), Franco-Italian  
recipes for cooking it, v., 300, 301
- Knoud, name given in Ireland to the  
grey gurnard, viii., 76
- Knox, his investigations as to the food  
of fishes, vi., 268, 282
- Kokichi, Mr. Sonoda, presides at a  
lecture on the fisheries of Japan, v.,  
189; remarks made by him in con-  
nection therewith, v., 212-214
- Köppen, Dr., diagram showing tracks  
of Atlantic depressions, vii., 186
- Kopsch, Mr., Commissioner of Chinese  
Customs, paper by him on piscicul-  
ture in Kiangsi, v., 178
- Koran (the), legends respecting fish,  
iii., 33, 40, 41
- Kraken, the, iii., 325-377; Pontoppi-  
dan's description of it, iii., 327  
probable origin of story of, iii., 377
- Kuchenmeister, his views as to the  
nature of the fiery serpents of Moses,  
vi., 262
- Kuen Keon (fishing line), description  
of, i., 534
- Kullinck, when in season, i., 399
- Kunger, a Welsh name for the conger  
eel, viii., 310
- "Kungsfiske," value of the fishery, v.,  
267
- Kurrachee, boats employed for line  
fishing, ii., 455
- Kuth, a local name for the coal-fish,  
viii., 154

## L

- Labour, its effects on food consumption,  
&c., i., 351
- Labrador, fisheries on the adjacent  
coasts, v., 18; frequented by cod-fish,  
v., 120; details of its seal-fishery, v.,  
141-143; vii., 155-158; bait used  
in the cod-fishery, vi., 294; fishing  
vessel imbedded in the ice off coast,  
vii., 155; instance of frozen salmon  
brought to London in 1881, vii.,  
221
- La Bresse, cause of fish-disease in ponds  
there, vi., 254
- Labridæ*, the technical name of the  
family of the wrasses, or rock-fishes,  
i., 147; of great importance as food  
fishes, v., 326, 327
- "La Canadienne," an armed schooner  
employed in the protection of the  
Canadian fisheries, v., 120
- Lacépède, writings on French fisheries  
early in the present century, ii., 5
- Lacustrine fishes, how defined, viii., 56;  
xiii., 329

- Ladders or passes, salmon, their construction, ii., 94; general description, ii., 325-337; sketch and description of ladder at Collooney Fall, ii., 276, 331-333; and at Lower Ballisodare Fall, ii., 328-331
- Ladies as anglers, ii., 403
- Lady-fluke, a name given to the halibut, viii., 187
- Lagos, population of, and number returned as fishermen according to the census of 1881, v., 435; table of value of fish and salt imported, and total imports, 1878-1881, v., 436, 461; description of fishing gear used there, v., 443; shrimp-catching, an extensive industry, v., 445
- Lagos-bar, a favourite resort of sharks, v., 464
- Lahan, a name given in the Moray Firth to the ling, viii., 168
- Lahore, the custom of royalties in respect of fisheries still in existence there, ii., 480
- Laithe, laits, local names for the pollack, viii., 158
- Lake fisheries, v., 265-269; white-fish frozen for transportation, v., 7; lake trout artificially hatched, v., 14; sturgeon fishery, v., 26; list of fisheries, v., 26; eggs obtained from Erie for hatching purposes, v., 69; statistics, v., 149; description of lake-dwellings of some West African tribes, with manners and customs of the inhabitants, v., 469-472; culture of fish dependent on proper supply of food in lakes, vi., 49; *Cyprinus lacustris* found in Lake Palo, vi., 253; artificial culture of lake carp recommended, vii., 82
- Lake fisheries of North America, area of the great lakes, v., 148; mode of fishing employed, v., 148; fishing vessels, v., 148; payment of crews, v., 148; advantages attending use of steam fishing vessels, v., 149; produce of the lake fisheries, v., 149; their value, v., 149
- Laleham, salmon taken there in 1820, ii., 283
- Lamaline (Newfoundland), gigantic cuttle found there, iii., 371
- Lambeth, legendary account of salmon there, ii., 282
- Lamper-eel, another name for the lampern, viii., 324
- Lampern, or River Lamprey, number formerly exported from the Thames, i., 198; construction of lampern wheels, i., 319; best season for this fish, i., 399; used by the Dutch as bait, ii., 243; viii., 326; names given to this fish, viii., 324; anatomical details, viii., 325; habits, viii., 325; means of capture, viii., 326; baits, viii., 326; breeding, viii., 326; use as food and bait, viii., 327; habitat, viii., 327; size attained by it, viii., 328
- Lamprey, how distinguished, i., 198; analytical details of flesh of sea-lamprey, i., 364; its price in A.D. 1284, i., 394; when in season, i., 399; viii., 324; use as food, i., 404, 428; viii., 323; celebrated among Roman epicures, ii., 9; its reproduction, ii., 20; geographical distribution, ii., 166; arrangement of gills, ii., 167; extraordinary estimation in which it was long held, iii., 46; royal edicts and warrants respecting it, iii., 46; viii., 323; its significance in medicine; iii., 90; of cannibal propensities, vi., 287; use as bait, vi., 321; vii., 293
- Lamprey, Sea, names applied to this fish; viii., 320; its metamorphosis, viii., 321; anatomical details of the family to which it belongs, viii., 321; habits, viii., 322; means of capture, viii., 322; breeding, viii., 323; size attained by it, viii., 324
- Lancashire, its aspect during the famine, 1862, i., 369
- Lancelet, or amphioxus, anatomical details, i., 199
- Land-locked salmon, its period of hatching, ii., 8, 41; examples from Lake Wener (in Sweden), ii., 61; experimental culture in the United States, v., 14; artificial ponds for breeding purposes at Northville, Michigan, v.,



- 69; eggs from Grand Lake Stream for distribution, v., 70; its adaptability for acclimatization, vi., 49, 58, 61-64, 66, 67; not a distinct species, xi., 491
- Land's End crab and lobster fishing grounds, vi., 365
- Lane, Mr. Stuart, remarks by him at the discussion on the "Fisheries of Japan," v., 211, 212
- "Langrigg Hall," its wreck in 1882, vii., 208
- Lankester, E. Ray, paper read by him at conferences on "the Scientific Results of the Exhibition," iv., 405-427
- Lant, a name given in Cornwall to the sand-lance, viii., 174, 177
- "La Pisciculture et la Pêche en Chine," by M. Dabry de Thiersant, v., 178
- Lapland, imaginary monster on its coast, iii., 326
- "La Plata," loss of the vessel in 1874, vii., 204, 205, 211
- Larch, its advantages as a forest tree, and its effects on the life and food of fish, vii., 271
- Lard, its use in diet, vii., 11, 12
- Larvæ of oysters, their fixation to transportable apparatus, an important object to oyster-culturists, v., 94
- Last (English herring measure), how computed, i., 37
- Lateral line, definition of the term, x., 5
- Lates calcarifer*. See *Cock-up*.
- Latham, Mr. Baldwin, C.E., automatic arrangements by him for mixing chemicals with refuse liquors from tanneries, iv., 265; remarks by him, iv., 293
- Laughton, J. K., remarks on storm warnings, vii., 193
- Lance (the), xi., 485
- Launch. See *Sand eel*.
- Launching and lowering of boats, causes of the delays and difficulties in, vii., 203
- Lave-net, as used in India, ii., 456
- Laws relating to fisheries, i., 205-250; for prohibition of the destruction of immature fish, iv., 310, 312, 319, 327; international laws for protection of sea fisheries, viii., 329-485; for regulation and protection of fisheries, viii., 333-485; suggestions for their improvement, viii., 465-471; prohibition of "kidelli" or weirs, ix., 146-148, 151; laws respecting the salmon fishery, ix., 149, 165, 210, 219; laws against taking fry of fish, ix., 149, 151; laws with respect to close time, ix., 149, 165, 172, 245, 248, 249, 270-272; enactments having special reference to the river Thames, ix., 150; to the size of the mesh in nets, ix., 151, 152, 238, 280; to the sale of undersized fish, ix., 152, 153, 170, 267, 268, 269, 273; laws against forestallers, ix., 154-156; 158-162, 240, 241; laws with reference to the sale of fish, ix., 155-162, 240, 272; regrators, ix., 159-162; and ingrossers, ix., 159-162; laws relating to capture of lobsters and crabs, ix., 170, 220, 267, 268, 269, 272; laws affecting the herring fisheries, ix., 171, 172, 245, 247-249; abolition of restrictions on sea fisheries, ix., 172, 219, 240, 242; abolition of fast days, ix., 175; their re-establishment under another form, ix., 176; restrictions on imports from abroad, ix., 176-178; grants of bounties and loans, ix., 178-181, 183-185, 282, 287; laws as to branding, ix., 181; laws prohibiting settlement of fishermen in Newfoundland, ix., 186; repealed, ix., 186; grants of foreshore for cultivation of oysters and mussels, ix., 186; law as to harbours, suggested improvement, ix., 189; laws respecting the oyster fishery, ix., 186, 220, 249, 253, 260, 261-266, 267, 268, 271, 272; laws as to outrages on fishermen at sea, ix., 191, 236, 288; lettering and numbering of fishing vessels, ix., 191, 237; French convention of 1843, ix., 195, 235, 239, 269; convention of the Hague, 1882, ix., 197; special laws respecting the use of drift-nets, ix., 198, 236, 248, 278; of trawl-nets, ix., 200, 237, 246, 248, 255, 260, 278, 279; regulations

- as to lights to be carried by fishing vessels, 205, 206, 237, 238, 266; immunity of fishermen from forced service in the Navy, ix., 241, 249; right of fishermen to use waste lands for drying their nets, the erection of landing stages, &c., ix., 242; right of fishermen to exercise certain restricted trades, ix., 243; appointment of White Herring Fisheries Commissioners, ix., 243; constitution of the Board altered, ix., 246; laws respecting breach of contract by fishermen, ix., 250; laws relating to apprentices, ix., 250; the Merchant Shipping Acts and their relation to the fishing industry, ix., 250, 251; exemption of fish from Customs report and entry, ix., 253; prohibition of the use of dynamite for the capture of fish, ix., 254; rating of fishermen, ix., 254; protection of clam and bait beds, ix., 255; of spawning beds, ix., 260, 261; of mussel beds, ix., 261. See also *Legislation*.
- Lea, river, its fishing, ii., 372; iii., 102
- Leach, Colonel, remarks by him on "River Pollution," iv., 291
- Leach, Mr. George (of Hull), his invention of a mode of curing herring by machinery, xi., 131
- Lead mines, pollution of rivers by them, iv., 275; remedies, iv., 276
- Leaf screen for hatcheries, iv., 41
- Leather, superiority of the various descriptions manufactured from seal skin, v., 235
- Leather carp, i., 202; cultivation in Germany, ii., 74
- "Leather Jackets," good table fish, but regarded by fishers as a pest, v., 333
- Leather Lane as a fish-market, iv., 135
- Lecky, Mr., opinion on decay of Irish fisheries, i., 64
- Leconfield v. Lonsdale, action at law, i., 212, 217
- Lee, Henry, F.L.S., his papers, "Sea Fables explained," iii., 178-317; and "Sea Monsters unmasked," iii., 318-440; with reference to young lobsters taken by him near Shanklin, vi., 336
- Leeds, pollution of rivers by its tanning industries, iv., 265, 266, 298
- Leet, leets, leeat, local names for the pollack, viii., 158
- Lefevre, Sir John, report on branding of fish barrels, i., 29
- Legend connecting dedication of Westminster Abbey with the Thames salmon fisheries, ii., 282
- Legendary art, fish in their relation thereto, iii., 47
- Legislation and fisheries, ii., 355; iv., 344, 346; vi., 76, 90, 92, 97, 100; vii., 325, 329
- Legislation for preservation of mackerel, question respecting it, vi., 141
- Legislation for increasing supply of fish, iv., 85, 86, 109, 113; for preserving order among fishermen on the high seas, iv., 85, 86, 111; for preventing fishermen from doing damage to the nets and implements of others, iv., 85, 104, 106; for preventing wasteful destruction of fish, iv., 85, 86, 109; principles of legislation for sea fisheries, iv., 86; prohibiting fishing during certain seasons, iv., 85, 86; prohibiting use of certain implements, iv., 85, 86; protecting fish below a certain size, iv., 85, 86; Royal Commission on legislation for sea fisheries, iv., 86; remarks by Mr. Birkbeck, M.P., as to prospects of future legislation respecting fisheries, iv., 354. See also *Laws*.
- Legitimate fishing, ii., 306, 314
- Leicester, Earl of, his administration of the United Provinces of the Netherlands, ix., 342
- Leigh, headquarters of the Thames shrimpers, i., 295
- Leith, J. M., prize essay on "Salmon Legislation in Scotland," viii., 489-557
- Lely, J. van der, his "Recueil of the Grand Fishery," ix., 354
- Lemon-dab, a name given at Belfast to the smear-dab, viii., 208; x., 268-271
- Lemon-sole, i., 158; general description, vii., 316; x., 291; the smear-

- dab, so called at Belfast, viii., 208; names applied to the lemon sole, viii., 231; anatomical details, viii., 231; habits, viii., 232; means of capture, viii., 232; use as food, viii., 232; habitat, viii., 232; size attained by it, viii., 232
- Lent and fish diet, a Pagan survival, iii., 42
- Lepadogastes*. See *Sea-suckers*.
- Lepas anatifera*. See *Necked barnacles*, iii., 309
- Lepas aurita*, eared barnacles, iii., 310
- Lepidosiren*, a South American genus of mud-fishes, ii., 168
- Leptocephali*, Dr. Günther's characterisation of these abnormal fishes, x., 404-406
- Lerne, or Lerna, the reputed home of the Hydra, its situation, iii., 240
- Leslie, James, his plans for harbour at Roome Bay, ix., 11
- Le Strange, H., vi., 308; application by him to the Board of Trade in 1879 for a "fishery order," vi., 309
- Lettering of fishing boats, state of the law on the subject, viii., 237, 403; provisions of the International Convention of the Hague, viii., 406; its objects, ix., 191, 245, xi., 109
- Leucothiopism, definition of the term, viii., 12
- Leuciscus alburnus*. See *Bleak*, vi., 257
- Leuckart, Professor, as to the probable source of the broad tape-worm, vi., 257; remarks by him on parasitism in the salmonidæ, vi., 298
- Leucocytes in fluid from diseased fish, vi., 255
- Leven, the (Scotland), extent of its pollution by chemicals, xi., 72, 78
- Leven, Loch, its trout fishing, ii., 415
- Leven fishery district, vi., 196
- Leven River (Westmoreland), infected by salmon disease though free from pollution, vi., 6
- Leverrier's first proposal for conveying intelligence of weather, vii., 178
- Leverwood tree, its proposed introduction on water frontages, vii., 274
- Levi, Professor Leone, paper read by him, at conferences on "the Economic Condition of Fishermen," iv., 149-187; his views as to the economic condition of fishermen, xiii., 173-176; condensed report by him on this subject, xiii., 302-306
- Leviathan of the Talmud, iii., 8
- "Liber Domicilii," 1525-1585, extract therefrom, i., 412
- Licenses for salmon fishing, i., 224, 232; ii., 285, 286, 313, 379; vi., 168, 170, 199; viii., 536.
- Liebig, his researches in animal chemistry, i., 348, 349; extract from his "Animal Chemistry," i., 439
- Life insurance, its importance to fishermen, ix., 118; proposal relative to insurance, by Government, of fishermen belonging to the Royal Naval Reserve, ix., 121
- Life-belts, iv., 74, 382, 386, 394; vii., 210; neglect of fishermen to wear them, ix., 120
- Life-boats and life-saving apparatus, their relation to the fishing industry, xiii., 297, 317
- Lifeboat (self-delivering and self-righting), invented by the Rev. Mr. Berthon, iv., 380
- Life-buoys, iv., 394; vii., 210
- Life-jackets, iv., 378, 386, 394; vii., 210; their general use by fishermen advocated, xi., 141
- Life-rafts, vii., 212
- Life saving at sea, deficiencies of present system of Board of Trade with regard thereto, viii., 481-483
- Life-saving appliances, rarely used by fishermen, iv., 378, 382, 394; should be carried by passenger ships, vii., 210; conditions which they should fulfil to be effective, vii., 213, 214; their relation to the fishing industry, xiii., 297, 317
- Liggings, Mr., remarks by him at discussion on "Prevention of loss of life at sea," iv., 401
- Light, at great depths in the ocean, whence derived, viii., 13; fish attracted by a light, viii., 38; its effect



- on the diurnal migrations of marine fauna, xi., 566
- Lighthouses. See *Harbours and light-houses*.
- Lighting of harbours: lighthouses, ix., 110; leading lights, ix., 110; mock or apparent light, ix., 111
- "Lightning," H.M.S., deep-sea dredging, iii., 438
- Lights of fishing vessels, i., 19, 69; iv., 355, 393, 401; ix., 205, 237, 238, 266; lights for vessels using trawl nets, i., 20, and drift-nets, i., 20; viii., 46; legislation on the subject of lights for fishing boats, viii., 395; suggestions as to lights which should be carried, viii., 401
- Lights, use for capture of salmon prohibited, i., 223; ii., 316
- Ligula abdominalis*, vi., 252
- Ligula digramma*, vi., 259
- Ligula edulis*, eaten as a delicacy, vi., 20; killed by slight cooking, vi., 20; causes no injury to man, vi., 21, 253; first supposed to be fat, vi., 252; its pleasant flavour, vi., 253
- Ligula Mansoni*, vi., 252
- Ligula monogramma*, vi., 259
- Ligula nodosa*, vi., 257
- Ligula simplicissima*, vi., 252
- Ligula tinca*, vi., 252
- Ligules, vi., 251; eaten in Italy, vi., 252
- Limenometry, definition of the term, ix., 39
- Ligulosis, vi., 260
- Lime, its presence in water may predispose to salmon disease, vi., 26, 28
- Lime water, inimical to fish life, vii., 43; experiment with lime, vii., 43
- Limpets, their use as bait, vi., 310; xi., 418; occasionally used as food, xi., 423
- Lincoln, General, an early advocate, in America, of the transplanting of fish, v., 12
- Line-fishing, description of method used, i., 302; ii., 239; viii., 53; in England, iv., 66; in Ireland, iv., 66; line-fishing *versus* trawling, iv., 101, 104, 106; method adopted in Japan, v., 201-206; definition of the term, vii., 281; where principally carried on, vii., 283; discussion on, vii., 296-301; how prosecuted, ix., 232; value of the mussel as bait, x., 424; fish caught by this method, xiii., 295
- Linen and jute works, pollution of rivers by them, iv., 270
- Lines (fishing). See *Fishing Tackle*, and *Fishing gear*.
- Lines for hook-fishing, xiii., 4, 6, 8
- Ling are sold principally in Spain, i., 22; quantity caught annually in Scotland, i., 23; not in high favour among the richer classes in England, i., 63; of high economic value, i., 152; shape of the ling, ii., 142; importance of having a good supply of bait, ii., 242; as a fish-crest, iii., 74; season for prosecuting the fisheries, iv., 66; increase of the Scotch fishery, iv., 89; destruction, by this fish, of herring, vi., 90; opinion as to injurious effect of long line fishing, vi., 289; value as a food-fish, vii., 21; instances of large catches, vii., 287; fastidiousness of this fish with regard to bait, vii., 293; mode of keeping the fish alive after being caught, vii., 294; names given to this fish, viii., 168; x., 225; habits, viii., 169; x., 220; varieties, viii., 169; modes of capture, viii., 169; x. 222; baits, viii., 170; spawning, viii., 170; x., 221; quality of flesh, viii., 171; x., 223; geographical distribution, viii., 171; x., 220; size attained by this fish, viii., 171; x., 222; anatomical details of the family (x., 167) and genus to which it belongs, x., 220; food, x., 221; xi., 535; commercial value, x., 224; general description, x., 225
- Ling-drizzle, a local name for the ling, viii., 168
- Linnæus, Sweden indebted to him for important fishery laws, iv., 417
- Liparis barbatus*. See *Marine suckers*.
- List, Mr., chief constable of Berwick,

- experiments by him on treatment of diseased salmon, vi., 15; statistics of dead and dying fish found in the Tweed, vi., 156.
- Literature of the Exhibition, value of the information contained therein, iv., 429; public appreciation of its value, xiii., 260, 270
- Little Fisher Bank, a halibut and ling fishing ground, vi., 321
- Little sole, another name for the solonette, viii., 234
- Littoral fishes, how defined, viii., 56; xiii., 329
- Littorina, a species of periwinkle, vi., 320
- Liverpool Angling Association, iii., 156
- Liverpool, its fishing district, iv., 41-44; fisheries carried on there, viii., 340; its importance as a fishing port, ix., 256
- Living organisms, cause of all putrefactive action, vii., 219, 227
- Lizards, ii., 175
- Llepog, a Welsh name for the lamp-ern, viii., 325
- Lloyd, Mr., with reference to the sewage of Hereford and other towns, vii., 41
- Llysowen bendoll, a Welsh name for the sea-lamprey, viii., 320
- Loach, fresh-water fish (carp tribe), i., 169; brief description, ii., 78; African loach, ii., 137; of great importance as food in India, ii., 473; its place in heraldry, iii., 67; time of spawning, vi., 219
- Loans by Baroness Burdett-Coutts for promotion of Irish fisheries, iv., 133, 142, 143, 147
- Loans, public, for promotion of fisheries, iv., 133
- Loans to fishermen, their expediency discussed, ix., 282-284
- Loans to fishermen to provide boats, &c., vii., 88, 104
- Lob, a local name for the coal-fish, viii., 154; and for the pollack, viii., 158
- Lob-keeling, a local name for the coal-fish, viii., 154
- Lobos Island Fisheries, their annual produce, vii., 170
- Lobster fisheries, fishing may be restricted within specified areas, i., 245; method of construction and use of lobster-pots, i., 319; value of the fishery in the northern parts of Norway, i., 527; persons employed in the lobster fishery, ii., 246; exceptionally dealt with in fishery legislation in England, iv., 88; effect of protection on the Norfolk coast, iv., 108; fisheries of the United States, v., 18, 20, 25, 26, 46; xiii., 79; of Canada, v., 119, 120, 139-141; value of canned lobsters exported to England from Newfoundland, v., 237; xiii., 59; fisheries of Sweden, v., 265; xiii., 83; of Norway, v., 289, 290; xiii., 93; may suffer injury from the acts of man, vi., 241; injury caused by mackerel to lobster fisheries, vi., 295; xiii., 144; fisheries of Newfoundland, xiii., 54; of Denmark, xiii., 80; supply of lobsters believed to be falling off, xiii., 139-141; plans suggested for remedying this, xiii., 141-144; failure of attempts to cultivate the lobster, xiii., 143
- Lobsters, their value as food, i., 402, 430; vi., 327; abundant on Irish coast, ii., 251; their place in legendary lore, iii., 10; symbolic use of the lobster in connection with the history of the Pretender, iii., 11; use in heraldry, iii., 75; representation in an old drawing of a man being dragged from a ship by a huge lobster, iii., 385; supply diminishing both in the British Islands and in Norway, iv., 68; vi., 328; erroneous notions which formerly prevailed as to places selected for spawning, iv., 206; Act of Parliament regulating sale of, iv., 323; railway rates for carriage of lobsters excessive, iv., 361; eaten in Japan, v., 200; cultivated in Spain, v., 357; destruction of eggs by mackerel, vi., 295; culture of, vi., 327; their nutritive and restorative

- properties, vi., 327, 334; inadequacy of the home supply in the British Islands, vi., 328; causes of the decrease, vi., 329; capture of lobsters under a certain age prohibited in England, vi., 329; life-history of the lobster, vi., 330-333; susceptible of artificial cultivation from the egg, vi., 330, 334-339; dangers to which it is subjected in the early stages of its existence, vi., 333; its developmental phases, vi., 333, 343; re-stocking and improvement of grounds, vi., 336, 341; flat sandy ground unsuitable for liberation of young, vi., 338; rocky ground as the natural haunt of the young, vi., 338; consumption of eggs for culinary purposes, vi., 339; advantages to be derived from its artificial cultivation, vi., 341; failure of attempts to cultivate adult animals, vi., 342; cost of culture, vi., 342, 343, 347; remarks thereon in the paper by Mr. Cornish on "Crustaceans," vi., 356, 357, 359, 361, 363; a name given to soles in Suffolk, viii., 226; &c., recent laws regulating their capture and sale, ix., 170; experimental legislation, ix., 209; present state of the law respecting them, ix., 220; exempt from Customs regulations as to report and entry, ix., 253; Norfolk Crab and Lobster Act, ix., 267; Act of 1877, ix., 267-269
- Local boards of conservators, i., 215, 219, 220, 222-224, 227, 229-234; ii., 313
- Local Government Board, their action with regard to local efforts to dispose of sewage, vii., 65, 66
- Loch fishing, ii., 378, 415
- Loch Fyne, a progressive fishery, i., 516; statistics of its produce from 1833-1862, i., 516; herring fishery, iv., 433, 435; fisheries generally, vii., 95
- Loch Hourn herring fishery, iv., 436; fishing grounds, vi., 81
- Loch Rannoch, vi., 49
- Loch Tay, vi., 49, 50
- Loch Leven trout, ii., 60; vi., 7, 48, 49
- Lochy fishery district, vi., 195, 196
- Lofoten Islands, cod fisheries, ii., 263; iv., 15; v., 276, 279, 280; statistics thereof, v., 281, 283; enormous quantities of small crustaceans termed "herring food" found in the adjacent seas, vi., 283; See also *Fishing-grounds*.
- Log-book, regulations of fishing agreement respecting, viii., 446;
- "London" (the), wreck of, vii., 200
- London angling clubs, iii., 165
- London, Corporation of, their action in regard to sewage pollution of the Thames, vii., 57
- London, its supply of fish, i., 51; v., 247; number of coarse fish anglers, vi., 208; fisheries carried on there, viii., 337; vessels employed, viii., 337; apprentices, viii., 337
- London, fish market for, x., 474; importance to London of a central wholesale market, x., 475; conditions to be satisfied in the selection of a site for such a market, x., 476-479; estimated cost of carrying out schemes for improvement of approaches to Billingsgate, x., 480; inadequacy of accommodation at Billingsgate for a wholesale market, x., 481, 482, 483; scheme for a wholesale market on the Surrey side of the Thames near Charing Cross, x., 484-516; proposal to incorporate a retail market with the proposed wholesale market, x., 511; financial details of the scheme, x., 516-524
- London Poor, question of extending the facilities which exist for the supply to them of fish, iv., 141, 145
- London Sewage, Commission of Inquiry, ii., 343
- London and North-Western Railway Company, rates for carriage of fish, iv., 375
- London, Brighton and South Coast Railway Company rates for carriage of fish, iv., 375



- London, Chatham and Dover Railway Company, rates for carriage of fish, iv., 365, 375
- Long-fleuk, a name given at Edinburgh to the long-rough dab, viii., 191
- Long flounder, or Pole, one of the flat-fish family, i., 158
- Long Forties (North Sea trawling-grounds), vii., 317
- Long-legged portunus, vi., 365
- Long-line fishing, iv., 320, 328, 337-341; vi., 289; vii., 281
- Long-nose, another name for the gar-pike, viii., 236
- Lophobranchii*, or tufted gills, technical description of this sub-order, i., 175
- Lord-fish, a member of the Gadidæ (cod-tribe), i., 151
- Loss of life at sea among fishermen, iv., 377-403; xiii., 120-124
- Losses of fishermen, iv., 160, 171
- Louisiana, statistics of fisheries, v., 24, 25, 30, 31; its crab fisheries, v., 50
- Lovat, Lord, remarks by him on salmon and salmon fisheries, vi., 149, 182
- Love, the fish-gods of, iii., 22, 31, 32, 50; (Venus' day), iii., 42; love in philtres, &c., iii., 51, 52; fish friendly to lovers, iii., 57, 59. See *Phallical fish*.
- Lowell, His Excellency James Russell, presides at conference on "The fishing industries of the United States," v., 3; his remarks with respect thereto, v., 79
- Lowering and disengaging gear for boats, vii., 211
- Lowestoft, fishing port, i., 10; iv., 41; its social condition, iv., 173; size of mesh of nets used there, iv., 314, 322; fisheries carried on there, vii., 95; viii., 335; apprentices taken by trawlers, viii., 336; vessels employed, viii., 337; payment of crews, viii., 337; its importance as a fishing port, ix., 255; its participation in the herring fishery, xi., 132, 160
- Lowood Weir, on the River Leven, ii., 334
- Luce. See *Pike*.
- "Luck" in fishing, iv., 162
- "Lucky proach," the long-spined Bull-head (*Cottus bubalis*), i., 97
- Lucullus, fish culture practised by him, ii., 4
- Lug, a Cornish name for the bib, viii., 148
- Lug-a-leaf, a name formerly given in Cornwall to the brill, viii., 199
- Luggatee, a name formerly given in Cornwall to the turbot, viii., 193
- Luggers, a kind of drift boat still in use, i., 15
- Lug-worms as food for salmon, vi., 152, 184
- Lump-fish, anatomical details, i., 129-132; as food, i., 427
- Lump-suckers, ova attached by adhesive mucus, ii. 15; brief description of the family, ii., 152; its intestinal canal, vi., 271
- Lund, Mr., his "Essay on Fishes," v., 257
- Lundberg, Dr. R., statistics and remarks respecting Swedish herring fisheries, v., 259
- Lund's hatching-box, vi., 211; xi., 87, 99
- Lundy Island, necessity for harbour of refuge, iv., 384
- Lune River, diseased fish in 1882, vi., 5
- Lybster, the dilapidated condition of its harbour, and its limited capacity, ix., 18; suggestions for provision of funds for effecting the necessary improvements, ix., 18
- Lyman, early fish culturist, v., 13
- Lynn, dearth of oysters there, iv., 100; grant to Corporation, in 1872, of a fishery "order" for cultivation of oysters and mussels, vi., 308; value of the mussel beds in this locality, vi., 314
- Lynn deeps, a source of supply of whelks, vi., 303.
- Lyon, Mr. Washington, remarks by him on pollution of rivers by sewage, vii., 56
- Lyons, cultivation of coarse fish, vi., 235
- Lythe, a local name for the pollack, viii., 158

## M

- Maasluis fishing-port. See *Fishing-ports*.
- "Macaroni piatti," vi., 20, 252; vii., 30
- Macdonald, Admiral, remarks by, on life-boats and life-belts, iv., 400
- Macdonald's egg reel, ii., 72
- Macdonald, R., remarks by, on Scotch fisheries, vi., 100
- Macfie, Mr. Matthew, on salmon-fisheries of British Columbia and Vancouver Island, ii., 288
- Machinery, its application to fishing, condensed report thereon, xiii., 311-319
- "Machines" for land-carriage of fish, their introduction, ix., 164; privileges granted to them, ix., 164, 241
- Mackerel and Pilchard fisheries, discussion on, vi., 138-146
- Mackerel, Australian, v., 320-321
- Mackerel, "Green," vi., 116, 146
- Mackerel, Horse. See *Horse-mackerel*.
- Mackerel-guide, or mackerel-scout, a name given to the gar-pike, viii., 236
- Mackerel, modes of capture, i., 14, 278, 286, 311; ii., 454; iv., 53, 58; v., 40, 126, 138; vi., 127; viii., 89, 93; x., 129; allowed to be sold in London on Sundays, i., 38-39; rarely eaten by the Scotch, i., 61; anatomical details, i., 108; ii., 147, 148; vi., 113; viii., 83; x., 122, 123; colours of, i., 109; vi., 115, 116; abundance of this fish, i., 109, 287; commercial value, i., 39; iv., 63; x., 131-133; size and weight, i., 109; ii., 147; vi., 116; viii., 98; x., 129; curious specimen in the Day collection, i., 110; its enemies, i., 295; x., 134, 137; value as food, i., 361; vii., 20; viii., 96; analysis of flesh, i., 362, 364; vii., 7; when in season, i., 399; vi., 22, 23; eggs of, ii., 15; iv., 208; muscular action after death, ii., 117; traditions concerning it, iii., 10; use in heraldry, iii., 67; habits, iv., 63; vi., 125, 127, 281; viii., 85; x., 124, 127; beautiful appearance of a shoal of mackerel, iv., 63; vi., 130; prodigious powers of reproduction, iv., 202; its food, iv., 349; vi., 281, 295; viii., 88; x., 127; its destruction of oyster spat, iv., 349; spawning, iv., 350; v., 320; viii., 95; x., 128; railway rates for carriage of, iv., 361, 370; is localised in definite areas, iv., 415; vi., 129; parasites affecting it, vi., 23, 30, 261; varieties, vi., 113; viii., 84; characteristics of the family, vi., 113; x., 123; geographical distribution, vi., 113; x., 123, 124; power of rapid propulsion, vi., 114; its beauty, vi., 115; destruction of, by porpoises, vi., 131; its use as bait for halibut, vi., 321; quality of flesh, vii., 7; x., 130; times of arrival on shores of the United Kingdom, viii., 86, 88; names, viii., 83; its behaviour in confinement, viii., 89; x., 133, 134; "huers," viii., 91; presence of, indicated by sea-fowl, viii., 92; bait, viii., 93; value of catches, viii., 94; hermaphrodites, viii., 95; diseases, &c., viii., 95, 96; habitat, viii., 97; growth, x., 129; classical allusions to this fish, x., 137, 140; general description, x., 140
- Mackerel fisheries, the Irish fishery, i., 39; iv., 75, 76, 77; vi., 119, 120, 121; total value of the fisheries of the British Islands, i., 39; xiii., 106; number of boats employed, ii., 228; vi., 118; inexhaustibility of the fishery, iv., 14, 108; Dingle Bay a rendezvous, iv., 75; increase of the fishery, iv., 90; the Norwegian fishery, iv., 76; v., 274, 278; xiii., 93; great catches off the Irish coasts, iv., 132; railway rates for carriage, iv., 133; increase in number of boats employed, iv., 144; size of mesh of nets used, iv., 312; the United States fishery, v., 25, 40; vi., 138; xiii., 78; its value, v., 26; statistics of, v., 40; vi., 138, 139; the Canadian fishery, v., 119, 137-139; xiii., 59; rig and description

- of vessels employed, v., 137; bait used, v., 138; viii., 93; statistics of, v., 139; statistics of the Norwegian fishery, v., 297; paper on "Mackerel Fisheries," by Mr. Thomas Cornish, vi., 112-138; discussion thereon, vi., 138-146; the Cornish fishery, vi., 118, 121; the regulation of the British fisheries desirable, vi., 142; sale of fish, vi., 124, 125; history of the American fishery, vi., 139, 141; statistics of the Kinsale fishery, vii., 121, 122; the New South Wales fishery, xiii., 25; the Swedish fishery, xiii., 83
- Mackerel nets, size of mesh of nets used, iv., 312, 340; their construction, vii., 123-125; viii., 348; foreign nets, viii., 346
- Mackerel, "Queen" and "King," vi., 116
- Mackerel, scribbled and "dotted," i., 109; vi., 125
- Mackerel (Spanish), i., 109; vi., 125
- Mackie, Mr., remarks by, on waste of fish, v., 250
- Maclean, Mr., sea-monster seen by, iii., 396
- Macquhæ, Captain P., official report of sea-serpent seen by him, iii., 404
- Macrobian, i., 477
- Macruridæ*, one of the families of soft-finned fishes, i., 155
- Mactear and Mond process, for preventing river pollution from alkali works, iv., 264
- Madras, quantity of salt used in preparing small fish, ii., 450; capture of crustacea, ii., 458; priestly chiefs among the fishermen, ii., 460; fishermen, ii., 463; the population as fish consumers, ii., 498; fish supply of the local markets, ii., 500
- Madura, ii., 463, 481
- Maeotis, veneration of, by the Elephantes, iii., 37
- Magdalen Islands, lobster cannery, v., 47; immense shoals of herring, v., 133; seal fishery, v., 143; vii., 158
- Magellan, Straits of, seal fishery, vii., 152, 160; scarcity of seals, vii., 171
- Magna Charta, in reference to rights of fishing in the Thames, i., 209, 212; protection of fisheries and demolition of weirs, ii., 308, 309, 317
- "Maguro," or tunny, large consumption of this fish by the Japanese, v., 199
- Mahanuddi River, crocodiles in, ii., 492
- Mahaseers, name given in India to large barbels, ii., 474
- Mahomedan traditions, &c. See *Arabic legends*.
- Maid, another name for the twait-shad, viii., 307
- Maiden herring, or "matjes," v., 286
- Maidenhead, Cookham, and Bray Angling Society, iii., 116
- Maigre, description of, i., 121; mode of capture, ii., 454
- Maine, Gulf of, remarks by Professor Brown Goode on the fisheries there, vi., 296
- Maine, statistics of the fisheries, v., 24, 25, 29, 31, 39, 41; vi., 296, 297; exceptional fatness of the menhaden caught on the coast of Maine, vi., 296; yield of oil per hundred fish, vi., 296
- Mainwaring, Hon. W. F. B. Massey, paper on "Preservation of fish life in rivers by exclusion of town sewage," vii., 38-54
- Maitland, Sir James Gibson, remarks by, on the diseases of fish, vi., 27, 28; paper read at conference on "the culture of salmonidæ and the acclimatization of fresh-water fish," vi., 35-51; his experiments in fish culture, xiii., 166, 167; condensed report by him on fish culture, xiii., 319-323.
- Malabar coast, sale of taxed salt, ii., 447; drift-net fishing, ii., 454; dip-net fishing, ii., 456; increase in the number of sea-fishermen, ii., 462; fish shooting, ii., 491
- Malacopterygian fishes, x., 6
- Malaga, fish trawling at, vii., 251
- Malar, Lake, fishery district, v., 266
- Malay fishermen in the United States, v., 21



- Mallorca, machine-made nets for the Spanish fisheries manufactured there, v., 361
- Mammalia, definition of the term, ii., 177; viii., 6; parasites in aquatic mammals, vi., 249
- Man, Isle of, herring fishery, ii., 219; number of men and boys engaged in fishing, iv., 29; large number of fishermen among the population, iv., 128; increase in the number of fishing boats, iv., 144; boats obtained there for Irish fisheries, iv., 146; fisheries carried on there, viii., 340; payment of crews, viii., 340; apprenticeship not general, viii., 340; number of boats employed in fisheries, viii., 340; ix., 22; fish caught, ix., 22; condition of its harbours, ix., 22; long subject to laws respecting importation into England of foreign fish, ix., 185; its importance as a fishing centre, ix., 257; condensed report of its fishing industry, xiii., 341-344-
- Manatee, the, anatomical details, ii., 187; geographical distribution, iii., 228; food of, iii., 230; mode of capture, v., 447, 448; use as food, v., 448; description of one caught at Lagos, v., 448, 449; fears entertained that excessive destruction may result in its extermination, xiii., 136
- Manatidæ*, general description, iii., 229, 230
- Manchester Aquarium, vi., 334
- Manchester, report from, respecting river pollution, iv., 257
- Manchester, the Duke of, remarks on economic condition of fishermen, iv., 192
- Manilla hemp, quality used for making fishing nets, i., 261
- Manitoba, celebrated for its inland fisheries, v., 119
- Manley, J. J., paper on "Literature of Sea and River Fishing," iii., 527-690
- Mann, Mr., remarks on coarse fish culture, vi., 225
- "Mannagai," description of, v., 308
- Manufacturers' and Millowners' Mutual Aid Association, objects of, iv., 277, 290, 293
- Manufacturing and mining industries, contrasted with salmon fisheries, ii., 320
- Manure, use of fish as, i., 38; ii., 444; iv. 358; v., 37, 38, 193
- Manx fishermen. See *Man, Isle of*.
- Mar Menor inland fishery, v., 360
- "Maray," the, excellent bloaters made of this fish, v., 332
- March, fly-fishing in the month of, ii., 399
- "Mare clausum," explanation of the term, ix., 225; notice of the work of Müller thereon, ix., 460; work by John Selden thereon, ix., 471
- Maremmes, method of net-fishing at, i., 500
- Margate, statistics concerning the fishing port of, iv., 173
- Marine and freshwater organisms, investigations by foreign zoologists as to their life history, iv., 412, 424
- Marine fisheries, commercial results of, ii., 444
- Marine mammalia, work on, vii., 167
- Marine vegetation, vi., 277
- Marine suckers, their existence in the northern portion of the Baltic, ii., 90
- Marine zoology, suggested laboratory for the study of, iv., 425, 427, 440
- Marine fishes, artificial hatching of, ii., 80; sometimes resident in fresh water, viii., 39
- Market Deeping Angling Association, iii., 157
- Market fleets, of the United States, v., 20
- Markets (fish), ii., 287; iv., 120-122, 124, 126, 127, 134; vii., 285, 290; Billingsgate, ii., 287; iv., 141; vii., 290; Indian fish markets, ii., 500; requirements of a wholesale market, iv., 126; suggestions for the improvement of Billingsgate, iv., 127; German markets, iv., 147; Belgian, vii., 285; Spanish, vii., 295; importance of markets to the consumer, ix., 293. See also *Fish Markets*.

- Marriages of fisher-folk, ii., 194, 215, 253
- Marshall, W. G., statistics concerning the whelk, vi., 304
- Marsipobranchii*, definition and description of, i., 197; ii., 167
- Marston, R. B., remarks by, on trawling, iv., 228; paper read by him at Conference, on "Coarse Fish, Culture," vi., 208-224, 238; prize essay on "the cultivation of fresh water fish other than Salmonidæ," xi., 85-92; paper read by him before meeting of London Anglers in 1882, xi., 87
- Marstrand, fishing port of, iv., 200
- Martin, Mr., remarks by, on the seal fisheries, vii., 170, 171
- Martinez, His Excellency Marcial, condensed report by him on the fishing industries of Chili, xiii., 418-422
- Maryland, fisheries of, v., 24, 25, 30, 31, 41, 50
- Mary-sole, or merry-sole, a local name for the smear-dab, viii., 208
- "Masked" crab, appearance of, denoting abundance of plaice and red mullet, vi., 367
- Mason, Henry, extracts from works of, i., 434
- Masonry, methods of using it in sea-works, ix., 92-96
- Massachusetts Bay, abandoned by halibut, v., 64
- Massachusetts, settled by fishermen, v., 4; export of fish from, v., 5, 37; most important fishing state, v., 21; statistics of fisheries, v., 24, 25; mackerel fishery, vi., 295-296
- Masters and mates of fishing vessels, should hold certificates of competency from the Board of Trade, iv., 382, 396
- "Masu" (spring salmon), v., 192
- Maternal instinct of seals, vii., 164, 165
- "Mather" or "Herring Sile," as food for Salmon, vi., 152
- Mather's transportation crate, description of, ii., 50
- Matties (young herrings cured), derivation of this word, i., 33
- Matting, or grating, used to enclose fishing grounds, v., 447
- Maund, an Indian weight, its English equivalent, ii., 446
- Mauricius, his investigations with regard to the right of free fishing in the northern seas, ix., 480
- Mauritius, want of forest protection in, vii., 267
- Mayock fleuk, a name given at Edinburgh to the flounder, viii., 216
- Mayonnaise sauce, its composition, vii., 13; why adapted for fish, vii., 13
- McAllister, Rev. J., remarks by, on the injury caused to health of fish by town sewage, vii., 54, 55
- McCloud river, method of packing fish eggs, ii., 46; fish hatchery on, vi., 70
- McDonald's Y-shaped hatching-box, description of, ii., 66
- McLean, Mr., remarks by, on the fisheries of Canada, vi., 98
- McLelan, Hon. A. W., speeches by, on the fisheries of Canada, v., 115, 166
- Mease (Irish herring measure), i., 37
- Measures (fish), i., 37; v., 260
- Meat, why it should be avoided by persons of sedentary habits, as chief element of dietary, vii., 14
- Meckran coast, ii., 447
- Mediæval superstitions, &c., iii., 28, 32
- Medicine, fish in, iii., 51, 52, 90
- Mediterranean (the), deep-sea trawling, i., 277; civilization on its shores promoted by fishermen, iv., 5; absence of cod in, v., 121; export of dried cod-fish to Mediterranean ports, v., 131; dredging, v., 277; scantiness of fish in, attributed to over-fishing, v., 359; vii., 258; nets used, and method of fishing, v., 359-360; disappearance of certain species of fish, vii., 246; migratory fish, vii., 247, 248; enormous destruction of fish owing to the use of improper nets, vii., 251
- Medusæ, their association with young fishes, x., 210
- Medway (the), rules of Thames Conservancy respecting fishing in, iii.,

- 110; preservation of the upper reaches, iii., 164
- Megrim, another name for the sail-fluke, i., 157; x. 254-260
- Melanism, viii., 12
- Melted-butter, why adapted as a sauce for fish, vii., 13
- Melville, Mr. H., on the spouting of whales, iii., 261
- Menhaden, as bait, ii., 243; v., 37; vi., 139; use of steam vessels in this fishery, v., 10; vii., 103; locality of fishing grounds, v., 19; statistics of the fishery, v., 24, 25, 26, 38, 39; vi., 85; importance of the fishery, v., 37; xiii., 75; number of vessels and capital employed, v., 38; vi., 296, 297; value as manure, v., 37, 38; as food, v., 38; modes of cure, v., 38; value of oil of this fish, v., 38; vi., 85; yield of oil per hundred fish, vi., 296; disappearance of this fish from American waters in 1878, vi., 296
- Menhaden Oil and Guano Association of the United States, v., 12
- Mercantile Marine, English, wanton waste of human life in connection therewith, vii., 199
- Merchant Seamen Payment of Wages Act, 1880, its effect on fishery apprenticeships, viii., 359; provisions as to allotments of wages, viii., 382; as to desertions of fishermen and apprentices, viii., 382-395; effect of the provisions as to desertions on the fishing industry, viii., 388
- Merchant Shipping Acts, (1854), iv., 171; ix., 250; (1862), i., 20; ix., 250; (1873), ix., 251; (1880), vii., 325
- Merchant Shipping Bill, 1882, viii., 419-433; provisions as to grant of certificates to masters and mates of fishing vessels, viii., 420; classification of vessels, viii., 423; regulations affecting apprentices and boys, viii., 425, 431; penalty for shipping crews without an agreement, viii., 425; production of agreements and certificates, viii., 426; payment of wages, viii., 426; enquiries as to causes of death on board boats, viii., 427 *et seq.*
- Merchant Vessels and Shipping Boats Act, 1883, iv., 395
- Merluce, another name for the hake, viii., 163
- Mermaids, ii., 187; legends concerning, iii., 29, 84, 85, 86; use as devices, iii., 72, 73; other names given to them, iii., 72, 73; modern belief in, iii., 84, 85, 86; universality of belief in them, iii., 185, 215; mention of these fabulous creatures by Pliny, iii., 200; by Pontoppidan, iii., 212; reported capture of one in 1823, iii., 219; probability of seals under certain conditions having been mistaken for mermaids, iii., 225, 231
- "Merry men of May," a "race" so called, ix., 64
- Mersey and Ribble basins, commissioners' reports concerning the pollution of the rivers thereof, iv., 252, 256, 284
- Mersey (the), effect of sewage and other pollutions on the fisheries, xi., 31
- Mesh of nets. See *Nets*.
- Metal industries, pollution of rivers by refuse liquor from, iv., 277, 278
- Metal trays for packing-fish, vii., 223, 224, 228
- Meteorology and fisheries, i., 280; iv., 217; vi., 157
- Metropolis (the), why the poor are unable to obtain cheap fish, iv., 141; fish-dinners in workhouses, iv., 309; conveyance of fish by Parcels Post, iv., 309; increased demand for fish owing to the Fisheries Exhibition, iv., 309, 310; the Corporation and the fish supply, iv., 323. See also *Markets*.
- Metropolitan Board of Works, the sewage question, vii., 57, 60
- Mevagissey, the principal seat of the south coast pilchard fishery, vi., 137
- Mexico, Gulf of, increased production of the fisheries there, v., 7; extension of the fishing grounds, v., 11; local fishery centres, v., 19
- Michigan, statistics of fisheries of, v., 24, 25



- Middle States (United States) shore fisheries, statistics, v., 24, 25
- Middleham Angling Association, iii., 158
- Middleman, or "bomaree," i., 60; his usefulness, i., 61
- Midland Railway, rates for carriage of fish, iv., 375, 376
- Midsummer herrings, price of, iv., 320-322
- Midwater fish, why so called, vi., 280
- Migration of fish, salmon, ii., 296, 306, 309; vi., 153-155, 185; mackerel and pilchards not true migrants, vi., 125, 140; theories with regard to, vi., 154; viii., 39; effect of temperature on, vi., 157; viii., 39; migration of tunny, vii., 247; of herring, viii., 39
- Milford, fisheries unimportant, viii., 339
- Mill-dams, or mill-weirs, their effect on salmon fisheries, i., 217; ii., 325; viii., 528; state of the law with regard to them, i., 217-222; ii., 326-327; viii., 528-531. See also *Fishing mill-dams*.
- Miller's thumb, or river bullhead, i., 97; varieties, i., 97; size, i., 97; use in heraldry, iii., 67
- Mills, salmon passes *versus*, ii., 325-327
- Milltown, Lord, remarks by, on the Irish fisheries, vii., 106-108
- Miln, W. S., prize essay on "the Fisheries of the East Coast of Scotland, the Orkneys, and the Hebrides," xi., 183-224
- Milt, or "soft roe," development of, in the salmon, ii., 297-298; deposit of, in spawning bed, vi., 150-151; description of it, viii., 33
- Minced fish, used for feeding young lobsters, vi., 334, 337
- Mining and manufacturing industries, value of, contrasted with that of salmon fisheries, ii., 320
- Mining industries, pollution of rivers by waste and refuse from, iv., 274, 276
- Minnesota, statistics of fisheries, v., 24
- 25
- Minnow (the), anatomical details of the family to which it belongs, i., 168; ii., 136-137; diversity of opinion as to the advisability of placing minnows in trout ponds, ii., 58; spawning, ii., 77; vi., 219; localities in which found, ii., 77; habits, vi., 158; as food for salmon, vi., 220; cultivation of, vi., 220; parasites affecting, vi., 250
- Minorcan fishermen in the United States, v., 21
- Mirror carp, description, i., 202; cultivated in Germany, ii., 74
- Mississippi, statistics of fisheries, v., 24, 25, 30, 31
- Mitchell, W. Stephen, paper by him on "the place of fish in a hard-working diet," i., 327-462
- Möbius, Professor (of Kiel), on the artificial cultivation of carp, iv., 413; his investigations as to the nature of herring food, xi., 138, 155; his opinion as to the impracticability of increasing the production of oysters in German waters by culture, xi., 404
- "Mock Turtle" soups, use of conger eels in making, ii., 153
- Modes of fishing, with trawl-nets, i., 12; ii., 233, 234, 235; v., 205; drift-nets, i., 12; ii., 228, 245; seine-nets, i., 12; ii., 225, 245; line-fishing, i., 12; ii., 239, 240, 241; v., 201, 203; net-fishing, ii., 208, 209, 220; v., 201, 203; traps, ii., 251; gill-nets, ii., 263, 264; remarks by Mr. Alward on net-fishing, iv., 342; destructiveness of certain modes, iv., 342, 417; necessity for legislation concerning the same, iv., 417. See also *Apparatus for fishing*.
- "Mogul," loss of the, vii., 213
- Mohanees (Sind fishermen), ii., 458
- Mollusca, general description of varieties and structure of soft-bodied mollusca, iii., 334-341; application of the term "fish" to molluscs misleading, iii., 335; (edible) Japanese, v., 200; notes of some of the exhibits in the New South Wales Court, v., 338-348; cultivation of in Spain, v., 357

- Moloney, Capt., paper read by, at Conference on West African Fisheries, v., 421-486; condensed report by him on the fishing industries of the Gold Coast, xiii., 365-370
- Mondehare, Mr., remarks by, at Conferences, iv., 232; v., 363
- Money-lenders (Indian), ii., 454, 462
- Monk-fish (the), anatomical details, i., 191-192; ii., 161; why so called, i., 192; other names by which known, i., 192; ii., 161; at one time much used as food, ii., 165
- Monnow (Lower) Fishing Club, iii., 156
- Monsters. See *Sea monsters*.
- Montrose mussel-beds, ii., 244
- Moon fish, artificial hatching of, ii., 19; v., 15
- "Moonlight" fishing boat (Chinese), v. 175
- Moon, Mr. F. G., (Curator of the Liverpool Museum), the introduction by him of clams into the waters of St. George's Channel, vi., 320
- Moor-salt, how prepared, ix., 312
- Moore, Mr. (Bristol), remarks by, on the irregularities of Irish railway companies, iv., 374; on the necessity for Government aid in providing better harbour accommodation, iv., 383; on the utilization of convict labour, iv., 384; on compulsory pilotage in the Bristol Channel, iv., 401
- Mop, a local name for the haddock, viii., 141
- Mor Lysowen, a Welsh name for the conger-eel, viii., 310
- Morcatch bigog, a Welsh name for the thornback, viii., 319
- Morecambè, a seat of the mussel fishery, ix., 256
- Morecambe Bay shrimping trade, iv., 95
- Morgan, Mr. (Acting Commissioner of Customs at Ichang), one of the gentlemen who assisted in the preparation of the Chinese Collection, v., 172
- Morghì, another name for one of the dog-fishes, viii., 314
- Morocco, the drying of fish on the coast of, v., 157
- Morone, American. See *White perch*.
- Morphology and physiology, general, of fishes, definition of these terms, iv., 418; exhibits under this heading, iv., 421
- Morphology, its teachings in some respects purely tentative, ii., 134; definition of the term, iv., 418; is the proper basis of classification, viii., 5
- Morris, C. W., prize essay on "effect of existing laws for regulation, &c., of deep sea fisheries," viii., 333-485
- Mortality among fish, owing to disease, vi., 4
- Mortgages of fishing vessels, iv., 143; viii., 335; state of the law on the subject, viii., 404; evasion of liability by owner under cover of a mortgage, viii., 404; mortgages to salesmen, viii., 405
- Morue à la Lombardie, v., 300; à la Marseillaise, v., 301; frite, v., 301
- Moss, use of, for packing salmon eggs, ii., 47.
- Motala (Sweden) eel fishery, v., 267
- "Mould," vi., 9, 10
- Moulrush, or moubrush, a local name for the coal-fish, viii., 154
- Mount's Bay, disappearance of soles in, iv., 346; cause of this, iv., 346; disappearance of pilchards, vi., 137; a rare crustacean, the *Scyllarus arctus*, found there, vi., 357; locality noted for its large red mullet, vi., 367; necessity for break-water to protect entrances to harbours, ix., 33
- Mount's Bay Fishing Boat Insurance Club, vi., 126
- Mouse, parasites in, vi., 251
- Mowat, Mr. J., on the freezing of Canadian salmon, v., 165
- Mowel, another name for the grey mullet, viii., 116
- Muchvas, name given to the fast-sailing fishing boats of the Konkan, ii., 492
- Muckle-stanger, a name given in Aber- to the greater weever, viii., 80
- Mud, level assumed by it a measure of the exposure of a coast, ix., 53; its deposit in harbours, ix., 101

- Mud-fishes, anatomical details of the family, ii., 168; geographical distribution, ii., 168; as food, ii., 168; why so called, ii., 169
- Mud-flounder, a name given to the flounder, viii. 216
- Mud-lamprey, or sand-pride, description of, i., 199
- Mud-tortoise, used as food by the natives of India, ii., 173; softness of the "house" of this reptile, ii., 173
- Mugilidæ*, i., 142; v., 324-326
- Mullidæ*, i., 88; v., 312
- Müller, J., notice of his work "Mare Clausum," ix., 460
- Mullet, Australian, v., 324, 326
- Mullet fishery (American), v., 25, 27; in Greece, preparation of "bon-targue," xiii., 33; mullet fishery in Italy, xiii., 39
- Mullet, grey, anatomical details of the family and genus to which it belongs, i., 142; ii., 149, 150; viii., 114; x., 156; habits, i., 142; x., 157, 158; size attained by this fish, i., 142; x., 161; behaviour in confinement, i., 142; x., 162; value as food, i., 142; viii., 115; hatching of, by Sir J. Gibson-Maitland, ii., 93; food of, ii., 150; x., 159-161; classical allusions and names, iii., 15; x. 163-165; cultivation of, at Comacchio, iv., 7; geographical distribution, viii., 113; x., 157, 166; its ability to exist in water which is partially fresh, viii., 113; x., 163; modes of capture, viii., 115; x., 161, 162; spawning, x., 161, 167; quality of flesh, x., 162; general description, x., 165
- Mullet, red, anatomical details of the family and genus to which it belongs, i., 88; viii., 61-62; colour intensifies with death, i., 89; ii., 149; fondness of the Romans for this fish, i., 89; viii., 64; cruel practice of removing its scales to increase its colour, i., 89; habits, i., 90; viii., 62; x., 89; food of, i., 90; x., 89; size attained by this fish, i., 91; v., 312; viii., 64; x., 90; quality of flesh, i., 404, 425; vii., 8; x., 91; enormous prices paid by the Romans for this fish, i., 414; striped red mullet, i., 414; classical allusions to this fish, iii., 15; x., 92-94; modes of capture, v., 312; viii., 63; x., 90; oiliness of this fish, vii., 20; geographical distribution, viii., 60; x., 88; names by which known, viii., 61; breeding, viii., 64; x., 90; value as food, viii., 64; habitat, viii., 64; various European mullets probably of one species, x., 88; do not thrive in confinement, x., 92; general description, x., 94
- Mullet, thick-lipped, same as lesser grey mullet, viii., 118
- Mullet, thin-lipped, same as grey mullet, viii., 116
- "Mulletts, King of the," name sometimes given to the bass, viii., 58
- Mulvel, a local name for the haddock, viii., 141
- Mundahl, Mr., his paper on line fishing, vii., 281-296; xiii., 106
- "Mundella's Act, references to, ii., 371, 403, 407
- Munjery, earnings of fishermen at, ii., 463
- Munro, Mr., description of a mermaid said to have been seen by him in 1797, iii., 218
- Munro, R. J., prize essay on "the herring fisheries," xi., 129-168
- Munster, Count, remarks by, on the importance of the fishing industry, iv., 19
- Muræna, the, description of, i., 175
- Murænidæ*, i., 173; members of this family obtained in the waters of New South Wales, v., 332, 333
- Murcia Valley, condition of the rivers there, vii., 267
- Murranroe, a name given in co. Antrim (Ireland), to the common sea-bream, viii., 66
- Murray cod, or Macquarie cod, description of, v., 335; weight, v., 335; xi., 497; habitat, v., 335; modes of capture, v., 335; value as food, xi., 497; well adapted for introduction into the waters of this country, xi., 497



Murray, Mr., resolution as to excessive railway rates, iv., 377

Murrul, or walking fishes, of India, ii., 495; mode of capture, ii., 495

Muscular power, source of, i., 349, 440

Musculus, or sea-mouse, iii., 27, 29

Museum naturalist, his methods of investigation, viii., 4

Musselburgh, machine-made cotton nets manufactured at, i., 282

Mussels, their use as bait, i., 13, 314; ii., 239, 242; iv., 65; vi., 304, 315, 321; vii., 287; viii., 53; x., 424; xi., 415, 447, 451; their value as food, i., 430; vi., 15, 304, 315, 320; xi., 419, 420, 447, 453; want of legal protection for mussel beds artificially cultivated, iv., 106; ix., 5, 208, xi., 449; value of the American fishery, v., 27; the spatting of mussels, vi., 304, 305, 306; xi., 458; natural enemies of the mussel, vi., 305, 307, xi., 427, 459; inanimate things injurious to it, vi., 306; xi., 427; regulation of the fishery undertaken by the Boston Corporation in 1870, vi., 307; conditions of success in culture, vi., 307, 313; use of mussels for manure, vi., 307; xi., 424; regulation of fishery undertaken by the King's Lynn Corporation in 1872, vi., 308; Mr. Hall's reports thereon, vi., 308; depredations on mussel beds, vi., 308; xi., 438, 442, 450; grants of foreshore for their cultivation, vi., 310; ix., 186; sources of supply, vi., 311, 312, 315; xi., 423, 424; enormous amount of poaching, vi., 312; stringent measures should be enforced to prevent the same, vi., 312; French system of cultivation, vi., 313; xi., 429, 454, 460-467, 496; number of square miles in the Wash over which the Corporations of Lynn and Boston have jurisdiction, under the "orders" granted to them, vi., 314; more general cultivation of mussels recommended, vi., 315; xi., 496; comparative scarcity of the mussel, x., 424; its value in binding together breakwaters constructed of

loose materials, x., 529, 543; and for protecting wooden piles from the teredo, x., 542; injury caused by mussels to oyster beds, xi., 299, 393; varieties of this shell-fish, xi., 416; deleterious effects sometimes attendant upon their use as food, xi., 419, 428, 447; proposed measures to prevent the taking of undersized mussels, xi., 425, 442; Clam and Bait Beds Act, 1881, xi., 425; desirability of the establishment of shell-fish farms, xi., 425; probable yield per acre of a mussel farm, xi., 426; destruction of mussels by storms and frost, xi., 428; costliness of French system of cultivating mussels, xi., 429; other systems, xi., 431, 455; expenses attendant upon their adoption, xi., 432; plans adopted for preventing the accumulation of mud on mussel beds, xi., 432; spat collectors, xi., 432; nature of the soil suitable for a mussel farm, xi., 434; advantages of the parking system of cultivation, xi., 434; mussel farming an agreeable and remunerative occupation, xi., 435; plans to be adopted by persons desirous of obtaining a "rights of fishery" order from Board of Trade under Sea Fisheries Act of 1868, xi., 436; expenses attendant upon such application for grant of these orders, xi., 437; obstacles to the working of that part of the Act of 1868 which relates to oyster and mussel fisheries, xi., 438; necessity for reconstruction of the law relating to grants of fishery orders, xi., 440; summary of measures recommended for increasing the supply of mussels, &c., xi., 443; return of applications to Board of Trade for grants of fishery orders, xi., 444; description of the mussel, xi., 448; the British method of cultivation, xi., 454; requirements of this method, xi., 455; French and English methods contrasted, xi., 467; spat collectors in regard to navigation, xi., 468; localities in the United Kingdom suitable for

mussel culture, xi., 469-474; fecundity and hardness of the mussel, xi., 474; suggestion for the application of the French system of cultivation to various localities in the United Kingdom, xi., 475-477; the great mussel, xi., 484, 496; swan and duck mussels, xi., 485; produced in large quantities in Holland, xiii., 96; possibility of exhausting mussel beds, xiii., 136

Mysore, modes of capturing fish, ii., 491; consumption of fish by the population, ii., 498; supply of fish in the local markets, ii., 500

"Mystery, the," a Mount's Bay fishing boat, her voyage to Australia, vi., 121

*Mysticete cetacea*, ii., 185

*Myxine glutinosa*, one of the lampreys (a parasite), i., 199; ii., 167; vi., 278

## N

NAIRN, River, its value as a fishing river, vi., 195

Naked bait, a name given at St. Ives (Cornwall) to the young of the sand-lance, viii., 174

"Namako," Japanese name for the sea slug, or Bêche de Mer, its description, mode of capture, v., 220; value as food, v., 221

"Namazu" (sly-silurus), estimation in which it is held in Japan, v., 200

Nantucket, fisheries near, v., 18

Naples, coral exhibit, iv., 422; zoological station there, supported by combination of several European Governments, iv., 426, 440

Narragansett Bay, decline in its porgy fishery, v., 62

Narratives of disasters at sea, vii., 200-209; of the collision between the "Avalanche" and the "Forest," in the English Channel, vii., 205; of the loss of the "Birkenhead," at Simon's Bay, vii., 203, 204; of the loss of the cable steamship "La Plata" in the Bay of Biscay, vii.,

204, 205; of the loss of the "Teuton," vii., 207, 208

Narwhal, its canine tooth, ii., 186

Nassau (Bahamas), shell-work and other ornaments made there, v., 386; suitability of the town as a winter sanitarium, v., 381, 382

Narinori Okoshi, paper read by him, at conferences, on the fisheries of Japan, v., 187-209, 215-223

National Fish Culture Association or Society, Mr. C. E. Fryer's paper on this subject—general objects of such a body, iv., 198; to encourage a systematic study of fish, iv., 203; of fishing apparatus, iv., 204; and of foreign fishery laws and customs, iv., 205; the natural history of fish, iv., 205; to make systematic investigation prior to fishery legislation, iv., 206, 214, 215; to direct fishers' attention to the destruction of fish "vermin," iv., 213; to prevent spasmodic legislation, iv., 215; to control the erection of weirs, &c., iv., 216; to devise remedies for river pollution by factories, iv., 216-217; to direct meteorological research as to storm warnings, iv., 217; to collect fishery statistics, iv., 217; it should receive State recognition, iv., 218; be a repository of every kind of information relating to fisheries, iv., 219; and should arrange for periodical Fishery Exhibitions, iv., 220; discussion upon the above paper—Dr. Day's remarks, iv., 221; Mr. O. T. Olson's iv., 224; Mr. Oldham Chambers', iv., 226; Mr. R. B. Marston's, iv., 228; Mr. Wilmot's, iv., 229; Mr. Mondehare's and Mr. E. Birkbeck's, iv., 232; Mr. Fryer's reply, iv., 234-238; suggestion for a laboratory for the study of marine zoology to be erected by it, iv., 425

National Lifeboat Institution, iv., 377

Natural enemies of fish, amount destroyed by them as compared with amount captured by man, iv., 417, 435

- Natural History, its bearing upon fishery legislation, iv., 205; ix., 165, 170, 210-212; State aid in scientific research, ix., 215
- Natural history of fish, acquaintance therewith to be fostered by the proposed National Fisheries Association, iv., 199; information on this point necessary to the full development of practical fishing, iv., 205; a subject of general interest, vii., 3
- Natural history of fishes and other aquatic animals, condensed report thereon, xiii., 327-335
- Nauplius, or paper nautilus, iii., 269; superstition concerning it, iii., 270; general description, iii., 270, 271
- Nautilus, a favourite emblem in Southern Europe, iii., 76; fables concerning it, iii., 264; description of its shell and habits, iii., 265; mentioned in poetry, iii., 265-268
- Naves, originally manned by fishermen, iv., 34
- Navigation, its origin, viii., 4; hindered by weirs and dams, viii., 317; laws affecting "kidelli" or fishing weirs in navigable rivers in the year 1215, and subsequently, viii., 317, 318; identity of the fishery and navigation interests, viii., 318
- Necked barnacles (*Lepas anatifera*), general description, iii., 309
- Necromancy and astrology in their connection with fish, iii., 51
- Needham Press, in reference to a process of river cleansing from pollution, iv., 268
- Needle-fish, a name given to the garpike, viii., 236
- Negro fishermen, numerous in the United States, v., 22
- Neilgherry mountains (India), habits of fish breeding in their streams, ii., 474
- Nellore district (India), customs of the fishing population there, ii., 462
- Net making, in Ireland, State-aided technical education required to encourage it there, vii., 136
- Net-meshes, their dimensions regulated by law, i., 223; power of the Fishery Board to enforce compliance in the British white herring fishery, i., 242
- Nematodes, a common parasite in mackerel, cod, herrings, &c., vi., 261
- Nene Angling Club, iii., 158, 159
- Nerophis, its mode of spawning, ii., 18
- Ness fishery district, the constitution of fishery boards, vi., 194
- Nests for protection of ova, viii., 35
- Nets, kinds used for different sorts of fish, i., 12, 509, 512; the trawl net, i., 13, 509; iv., 53; x., 420; the drift net, i., 14, 512; iv., 59; x., 420; recent improvements in nets, i., 208, 220; may be used for salmon capture under certain conditions, i., 223, 224, 228, 229; regulations in respect of landing nets, i., 240; partial renewal of nets frequently necessary, i., 263; nets used upon the foreshore in France, i., 501, 502; development of the Grimsby fishing industry, i., 509; description of the nets used in deep sea fishing, i., 509, 513; "stake," or bag nets, ii., 306; objections to their use, ii., 307; their general use in Scotland, ii., 311; rules as to salmon netting in Scotland, ii., 312; rules for limiting the size of the mesh, ii., 313; iv., 206; mesh of nets used in India, ii., 483, 484; fixed and other nets in use in inland waters in India, ii., 485-489: International Conference upon nets, iv., 29; description of the various kinds of nets used in the United States, iv., 53, 59; size of the mesh of nets, iv., 309, 312-314, 326, 335, 341, 343; remarks at Fishermen's Congress as to evils resulting from use of small meshed nets, iv., 311-320, 323, 325-327, 328, 329, 330, 335, 337, 346, 352, 353; net fishing as practised in Cornwall and Scotland, iv., 434; the nets used in lake fisheries of Canada, v., 148; nets used in China, v., 174; modes adopted in Japan—description of the nets used there, v., 201-206; cod seine used in Newfoundland, v., 231;



nets used in Spain, v., 358; vii., 249, 250; and in the Mediterranean, v., 359; nets used on the West Coast of Africa, v., 444-447; description of a net made by Arabs from whale sinews, v., 482; nets used by French mackerel boats off the coast of Kinsale in the early part of the 18th century, vii., 119; Scotch mackerel and herring nets, vii., 123; preparations for the preservation of nets, vii., 124; methods suggested for their improvement, vii., 126; method of raising them in the Canadian seal fisheries, vii., 157; nets used in the capture of seals, vii., 157; forms now used, viii., 44, 345, 348; laws relative to size of mesh, ix., 151, 171, 280; finally repealed, ix., 238; regulations for the protection of nets, ix., 238; salvage of nets, ix., 238; right of fishermen to use land for drying them, ix., 242; material used in their manufacture, ix., 282; descriptions of net in general use, x., 420-423; necessity of some limitation as to minimum size of mesh, x., 424; suggested restrictions of the use of certain kinds of nets, x., 424; inferiority of those formerly used in the herring fishery, xi., 106; invention by Pater-son of a machine for making nets, xi., 110; the superiority of machine-made nets over hand-made ones, xi., 110; mode of hauling nets in large boats, xi., 111; value of catch for tanning nets, xi., 112; use of the trawl-net in the Scotch herring fishery, xi., 113-116; of drift-nets, xi., 116; of the inverted drift-net, xi., 117, 167; of bottom-nets, xi., 117; destruction of nets by dog-fish and by basking shark, xi., 122; allegations as to injury caused to herring fishery by the use of the trawl, xi., 155-159; damage caused by the "devil," xi., 158; necessity for regulations as to size of mesh in herring nets, xi., 159; damage caused to nets by lost anchors, xi., 159; materials used in their construction in various countries, xiii.,

5, 6; similarity in mode of using nets in various countries, xiii., 7; silk nets used in inland fisheries in China, xiii., 21; use in different countries of the trawl net, xiii., 45, 115, 126; the gill net, xiii., 61; the drift net, xiii., 115, 117, 119, 124, 125; and the purse seine, xiii., 115, 117, 119, 123; device for preventing the closing of the mesh under pressure, xiii., 314

Netherlands, the. See *Holland*.

Nettles, should be grown on the banks of waters containing fish, vii., 272

Neumann, Mr., his remarks upon comparative value of free trade and protection for fisheries, iv., 185; assists in preparation of Chinese section of the Exhibition, v., 172

Nevophth, representation, at his tomb, of angling, i., 471

New Bedford, an American fishing port, v., 5; the head quarters of the United States whaling fleet, v., 19

New Brunswick, lobster canneries, v., 47; its fishing industry, v., 119; development thereof, v., 132; firms engaged therein, v., 133; mackerel fleet, v., 137; lobster fishery, v., 139; smelt and kindred fisheries, v., 149; close time for salmon fishery, v., 155

New England, statistical statement respecting New England fisheries, v., 24, 25; shore cod fishery, v., 25; value of shore fisheries, v., 27; the halibut fishery, v., 48

Newfoundland, salt fish imported thence, iv., 118-119; lobster cannery there, v., 47; its cod fishery, v., 120; its seal fishery, v., 141; capital invested in the fishing industry, v., 143; its history as a colony, v., 227-230; great commercial importance and value of the cod fishery there, v., 230-232; xiii., 52; extent of fishing ground possessed by the colony, v., 231; the seal fishery principally pursued by steam vessels, v., 232; vii., 169; importance and value of the seal fishery, v., 232-235; xiii.,

- 53; number of seals taken in recent years, v., 233; advantages of restriction discussed, v., 233; payment of crews of sealers, v., 234; xiii., 53; substitution of steam vessels for sailing vessels not advantageous, v., 234; disposal of seals captured, v., 234; extent and value of the herring fishery, v., 235, 236; its salmon and lobster fisheries, v., 237; total annual value of its fisheries, v., 237-238; its resources and the staple character of its commerce, v., 238-239; its population and revenue, v., 239-240; necessity for railway development, v., 240-246; area of the colony and review of its condition, v., 241-245; Captain Temple's paper on the seal fishery, vii., 156-168; Mr. Ridley's remarks on this fishery, vii., 169; effect of fishery bounties upon the development of the colony, ix., 185; fishermen at one time forbidden to settle there, ix., 186; repeal of this law, ix., 186; gigantic cuttle found off its coast, ix., 367, 368; a large proportion of the population engaged in the fisheries, xiii., 49; value of the fisheries, xiii., 50, 110; prosperity of the fishermen, xiii., 50; plan adopted for curing the cod, xiii., 50; kind of vessels employed in the cod-fishery, xiii., 52; modes of capture, xiii., 52; disposal of the different parts of the fish, xiii., 52; value of the cod fishery, xiii., 52; the seal fishery, xiii., 52; description of vessels, employed, xiii., 53; varieties of seal taken, xiii., 53; products of the fishery, xiii., 54; the herring and other fisheries, xiii., 54; condensed report on the fishing industries of the island, xiii., 378-383
- Newark and Muskharn Fishery Association, iii., 159
- Newark Bay (United States), clams formerly found there, v., 44
- Newbury and District Angling Association, iii., 123
- Newcastle-on-Tyne, the Newcastle "kipper," ii., 222; xi., 131; its participation in the herring fishery by means of trawlers, xi., 131
- New Ground Bank falling off in supply of turbot, iv., 344
- New Hampshire, Fish Commission formed, v., 13; statistics of its fisheries and their value, v., 24, 25, 29, 31
- Newhaven (England), casualties to fishing boats, iv., 42, 43; loss of life among fishermen, iv., 43, 44
- Newhaven (Scotland), celebrity of its fishwives, ii., 196
- New Haven (United States), its importance as a fishing port, v., 5
- New Jersey, statistics of its shad and alewife fisheries, v., 41; its valuable crab fishery, v., 50; statistics of its general fisheries, v., 24, 25, 29, 31
- New London, an American fishing port, v., 5; fishing for the swordfish carried on there, v., 52
- New Orleans, a local centre for the Gulf of Mexico fishery, v., 19
- Newquay (Cornwall), the pilchard fishery carried on there, vi., 137; its harbour capable of extension, ix., 25
- New Providence (Bahamas), general description, v., 372; its value as a sanatorium, v., 392
- New Richmond (Canada), the cod fishery there, v., 121
- New Shoreham, an American fishing port, v., 5
- New South Wales, principal features of the collections from this colony at the International Fisheries Exhibition, v., 307; apprehensions entertained there of the exhaustion of the sea fisheries, xiii., 24; small number of persons engaged in these fisheries, xiii., 24; periodical visits to these coasts of large shoals of mackerel, xiii., 25; vessels used in the fisheries, xiii., 25; tinned fish, xiii., 25; oyster fisheries, xiii., 26; seal fishery, xiii., 26; the dugong, xiii., 26; condensed report on the fishing industries of the colony, xiii., 384-390
- Newton Weir, salmon ladder there, ii., 329

- Newts, their characteristics, ii., 171
- New York, market fleet, belonging to this port, v., 20; statistics of its general fisheries, v., 24-25; of its shad and alewife fishery, v., 41; depôt for clams, v., 45; its lobster market, v., 47; statistics of its crab fishery, v., 50
- New York Ichthyophagus Club, objects for which it was formed, vii., 32
- New York Fishmongers' Association, v., 12
- New York Herald storm warnings, vii., 184
- New Zealand, future of the trout fishery there, ii., 362
- Nga-pee, Burmese name for dressed salted fish or crustacea, ii., 450; its consumption in Burmah, ii., 498
- Nile, immense quantities of small fish destroyed after the closing of its sluices, i., 473
- "Nine eyes," a name given to the sea lamprey, viii., 320; and to the lampern, viii., 324
- "Nine holes," a name given to the lampern, viii., 324
- Nineveh, its "fish-god" Dagon, iii., 192
- Ningpo (China), contributes to the Chinese collection in the Fisheries Exhibition, v., 172; description of the fishing boats used there, v., 175
- "Nipper" (the), an instrument used by line fishermen in America, xiii., 127
- Nitrogen in its chemical aspects, i., 338
- Nitrogenous compounds, necessary in human food, i., 354, 357; quantity required dependent upon habits of life, i., 358; difference in the amounts in different food, tabular statement, i., 359-360; butchers' meat compared with fish, i., 362
- Noah, worshipped by the Mandans as a sea-god, iii., 189; his connection in Egyptian legend with Osiris, iii., 188; and in Hindoo legend with Vishnu, iii., 193
- Nordenskjöld, Professor, his Rhytina shown in the Swedish court of the Fisheries Exhibition, iv., 408
- Nordfjord, extent of its fishing basin, v., 273
- Nordney (see also North Sea trawling-grounds), vii., 317
- Norfolk broads, angling largely pursued there, ii., 405; proposal for the artificial introduction of salmon, vi., 61
- Norfolk crab and lobster fishery, vi., 370
- Norfolk Crab and Lobster Act, its principal provisions, ix., 267; repealed, ix., 267
- Norfolk fisheries, regulated by special Board of Conservators, i., 224
- Norfolk, United States, fishing port, v., 5; its market fleet, v., 20
- Normandy, artificial cultivation of fish, vii., 83
- North America, the herring fishery, xi., 143; fishery for white fish, xi., 144
- North Cape spawning grounds, v., 282
- North Eastern Railway Company, rates for carriage of various articles of merchandise, iv., 363
- North Sea, productiveness of the trawl fishery, i., 42; abundant yield of the herring fishery, i., 66; Convention of the Hague for regulating the fisheries, i., 243; its provisions, i., 244; beam-trawl fishing stations, i., 273; long-line fishing station at Grimsby, i., 304; sea bottom contains abundance of fish food, iii., 277; dangers of "ferrying," iv., 35, 46; "coopering," iv., 40; steam-tugs employed as trawlers, iv., 54; mode of payment of North Sea trawlers, iv., 58; the North Sea halibut, vii., 21; Royal Commission to inquire into the causes of diminution of fish there, vii., 142; Mr. A. W. Ansell's paper on trawling there—craft employed, vii., 305; rapid development of the trawling industry, vii., 310; various kinds of fish taken there, vii., 316; the great fishing-ground of Northern Europe, ix., 256
- North Sea fishers, their occupation not hereditary, ii., 231; hardships during apprenticeship, ii., 232; perils inci-



- dent to the occupation, ii., 233; their earnings, ii., 236, 237
- Northbrook, Lord, his remarks upon inaugural address by Professor Huxley, iv., 19
- Northampton Working Men's Angling Club, iii., 159
- Northern "Opah," a brief description of this fish, vi., 113
- "Northfleet," loss of the, vii., 200, 212
- Northumberland coast, drift-net fishing there, i., 285
- Northumberland herring fishing-grounds, ii., 219
- Northville (Michigan), hatching station there, v., 68, 69
- Norwalk (United States), fishing port, v., 5
- Norway, the haddock fishery i., 95; fish breeding ii., 7, 26; lobsters imported thence, iv., 118; import of salt fish to this country from Norway, iv., 118, 119; development of the fish industry by zoologists, iv., 411; abundance of cod there, v., 121; signal stations, v., 145; decrease in the number of cod fish caught, v., 153; increasing scarcity of fish, v., 163; Mr. F. M. Wallem's paper on the fish supply of Norway, v., 273-301; warm water basins in the ocean near Norway, vi., 274; experimental cultivation of fish there, vi., 342; preserved fish imported thence, vii., 95, 140; principal fisheries, viii., 341; boats employed, viii., 341; freezing of nets, viii., 341; payment of crews, viii., 341; statistics showing value of fish caught in 1879, viii., 378; the herring fishery, xi., 141, 142, 176; importance of the fisheries, xiii., 84; rudeness of the implements employed in the fisheries, xiii., 84; boats and nets used and methods of curing adopted, xiii., 85; value of the fisheries, xiii., 86, 110; the cod-fishery, xiii., 86; where prosecuted, xiii., 87; modes of capture, xiii., 87; number of fish caught annually, xiii., 87, 88; modes of cure, xiii., 89; value of cod-fish ex-ported, xiii., 89; the herring fishery, xiii., 90; mode of cure, xiii., 92; value of this fishery, xiii., 92; abolition of a brand for herring in Norway, xiii., 93; other fisheries, xiii., 93; condensed report on the fishing industries generally, xiii., 488-495
- Norwegian Ocean, warm water basins therein receptacles of fish food from the Atlantic, v., 274; its contribution to the fish supply of Europe, v., 298
- Norwegian herrings, branded until recently, i., 34; supplied to the German market, iv., 147; quantity imported at Stettin, vi., 74
- Norwegian lobsters, quantity imported to Great Britain, vi., 328, 329
- Norwegian salmon, quantity received in London in recent years, vi., 8
- Norwich, Board of Conservators there, their objects and powers, i., 223
- Norwich Piscatorial Society, iii., 159
- Nowd, name given in Ireland to the grey gurnard, viii., 76
- Nova Scotia, its lobster canneries, v., 47; its sea fisheries, v., 119; fishing season, v., 122; railway communication with Quebec and Upper Canada, v., 132; firms engaged in the fish trade, v., 133; its herring fishery, v., 135; its fishing fleet, v., 137; the lobster fishery v., 139; the smelt fishery, v., 149; close season, v., 155; fishing vessels used there, v., 167
- Novion, Mr., Commissioner of Customs at South Formosa, assists in formation of Chinese section of the Fisheries Exhibition, v., 172
- Numbering of fishing boats, state of the law on the subject, viii., 403; ix., 237; provisions of the International Convention of the Hague, viii., 406; practice of foreign countries with respect thereto, ix., 192; utility of the system, xi., 109
- Nuna River (India), ferocity of crocodiles there, ii., 494
- Nurse hound, or larger spotted dog fish, i., 189

## O

- Oar-fish, "protective mimicry," ii., 145
- Oban, quantity of fish despatched thence, vi., 101
- O'Brien, Lieut.-Col., condensed report by him on the fisheries of Heligoland, xiii., 371-375
- Obstructions in rivers, their effect upon the adult fish, vi., 47; upon the fry, vi., 48
- Occult influences of fish, iii., 51, 52
- Ocean fisheries, enumeration of, v., 25
- Ocean-going steam and sailing ships, boats provided for them, vii., 201
- Ocean zones, viii., 56
- October, fishing in this month, ii., 418
- Octopods, esteemed as food in the Sandwich Islands, iii., 47; and in Japan, v., 199; probable identity of the octopus with the hydra, iii., 237; their formation and habits, iii., 339-343; larger ones sometimes dangerous, iii., 348; abundant in temperate zone, iii., 354; injury caused by them to oyster beds, xi., 289
- Ocythoe, an eight-armed cuttle fish, description thereof, iii., 269
- "Ofal," a trade name for cheap fish, i., 59; is greatly wasted by fishermen, ii., 235; chiefly brought to London by water, iv., 140
- Official publications, return of sales during the Exhibition, xiii., 271-277
- Official Report, its object and scope, xiii., 1-3
- Ohio, statistics of its fishing industry, v., 24, 25
- Oil used for preserving sardines, vi., 281; its use in human diet, vii., 11
- Oke's Handy Book of the Fishery Laws, i., 230, 231
- Olafsen, on mermaids in Iceland, iii., 208
- Olaus Magnus, bishop of Upsala, his history, i., 503, 528; his observations on the physeter, iii., 251; his tales and sketches, iii., 252; his mention of the goose tree legend, iii., 297
- Olaus Wormius, his belief and writings about the goose tree legend, iii., 297
- "Old Wife," or black sea bream, observations of the habits of specimens in aquaria, i., 92; anatomical details, viii., 64; habits, viii., 65; x., 96; means of capture, viii., 65; value as food, viii., 65; habitat, viii., 65; size attained by it, viii., 66
- Olic, a local name for the ling, viii., 168
- Olsen, Mr. O. T., his assertion that abundance of fish is a matter of the past, i., 518; his remarks upon the establishment of a National Fisheries Society, iv., 224
- Omeath herring fisheries, statistics, vii., 76
- Omnivorous fishes, as compared with those of a herbivorous species, vi., 269; is legislation likely to benefit them? vi., 278
- "One hundred fathom line," meaning of the term, v., 273
- Ontario, Lake, former abundant supply of salmon in it, vi., 64; causes of present scarcity, vi., 65
- Ontario Province, its important inland fisheries, v., 119; white fish and trout plentiful there, v., 148; small capital employed in fisheries, v., 149; laws as to taking of salmon, v., 155, 156
- Oosterschelde, no natural oyster beds there, v., 92
- Ootipadaram (India), earnings of the fishing population, ii., 463
- Opah, or king fish, general description, i., 113
- Opening of the Exhibition—speeches of the Duke of Richmond and Gordon, K.G., xiii., 245; and the Prince of Wales, xiii., 247; prayer offered up by the Archbishop of Canterbury, xiii., 249; account of the ceremonial, taken from the Court Circular, xiii., 249
- Opercula or gill-covers, x., 7
- Ophiocephalidæ*, the snake-headed walking fishes of India, ii., 472; almost unaffected by stream pollution, ii., 473; spots frequented by them, ii.,

- 475; number of their eggs, ii., 478; captured in Oude by shooting, ii., 491
- Opossum shrimp (*Mysis*), a diminutive crustacean, vi., 332, 333
- Optalus, his introduction of scarus into Italy, ii., 5
- Oquassa trout, artificially hatched, v., 14
- Oracles from fish, iii., 32, 51. See under *Fairy Tales*.
- "Orange fins," a name of the young bull trout, vi., 151; their position in the scale of fish life, vi., 185
- Orange, Prince of, his policy in relation to the Dutch Sea fisheries, ix., 324, 326, 328, 342
- Orca or Killer Whale, its pugnacity, ii., 182
- Orders in Council as to lettering, &c., of fishing boats, i., 243; their effect on the fishing industry, viii., 404; their relation to fisheries as defined by Fisheries Act of 1868, ix., 236
- Orders of honour, use of shell-fish in connection therewith, iii., 75
- Oregon, its salmon "canneries," v., 19; Chinese fishermen there, v., 22; statistics of its fisheries, v., 24, 25
- Organisms in fish, danger to persons eating them, vii., 29
- Organisms inhabiting the sea, their interaction, iv., 415
- Orissa (India), nets and snares used there, ii., 485, 489; consumption of fish among its population, ii., 498
- Orkneys (the), line-fishing there, iv., 66; time of commencing the herring fishery, xi., 130
- "Osborne," H.M.S., marine monster seen from, iii., 424
- Osborne, Mr., of Clerkenwell, his remarks as to the importance to the poor of a good supply of coarse fish, vii., 85
- Ostris, traditions respecting him analogous to those of Noah, iii., 188
- Otaridæ or eared-seals, ii., 178
- Otley Angling Club, iii., 160
- Otterburn dam, fish pass constructed there, ii., 334
- Ottermouth Haven (South Devon), urgent need for a harbour, ix., 36; suggestion for provision of funds for its construction, ix., 36
- Otter-pike, a local name for the lesser or viper weever, viii., 82
- Otters, equally at home on land or water, ii., 177; are very destructive to fish in India, ii., 494
- Otters (instruments so called), their use forbidden, i., 223
- Oude (India), fish shot with guns there, ii., 491; the majority of its people fish consumers, ii., 498; its market supply, ii., 500
- Ouse, River (Yorkshire), fishing statutes respecting it, i., 213; angling therein, ii., 372
- Outrages on fishermen at sea, ix., 191, 192, 236, 288
- Ova, of perch, ii., 18, 72; its deposit and fertilization, ii., 22; of trout, ii., 23, 26, 41, 46; dangers to which it is liable, ii., 40; of salmonidæ, ii., 41, 48, 54, 297; its artificial fertilization and subsequent treatment, ii., 44; of grayling, ii., 46, 48; mode of packing and transporting ova, ii., 56; ova of burbot, ii., 73; of pike, ii., 73; of carp, ii., 74; of tench, ii., 77; of dace, ii., 77; of cod, ii., 84; where deposited, ii., 474, 475-478; viii., 34; time of spawning varies with locality, &c., ii., 476, 477; effect of spawning upon fish, ii., 477; forms which produce the largest number of eggs, ii., 478; colour of eggs, ii., 478; experiments by Bloch as to methods of conveying ova for long distances, ii., 479; germination of eggs retarded by cold, ii., 479; ova used as food in India, ii., 491; its destruction by birds and steam launches, iii., 103; vi., 227; distribution of ova from infected rivers, should be prevented, vi., 22; infected ova easily distinguished, vi., 23; seasons and places for its deposit by salmon, vi., 150, 151, 156; means adopted by fish for protecting it, viii., 35; nests, viii., 35; number of eggs in



- fish of various species, viii., 36; only partially fertile in fish kept in an aquarium, viii., 36; artificial propagation, viii., 37; presence of filaments, viii., 235, 236; formation of ovaries, x., 20; forms of eggs, x., 21; their size, x., 21; mode of impregnation, x., 22-24; of deposition, x., 24-30; researches of Professor G. O. Sars in regard to deposition of eggs, x., 26; prevalence of erroneous notions on this point, x., 26; conditions necessary to insure impregnation, x., 27; floating eggs, x., 28; ground eggs, x., 29; development of eggs, x., 30-32
- Ovens for cooking fish, Sir Henry Thompson's recommendations as to their design, vii., 25, 26, 27, 28
- Overbury, Sir Thomas, his opinions as to the rivalry between England and the Dutch on the sea, ix., 464
- Overcrowding in salmon rivers, vi., 6, 7
- Over-dredging, destructive to oysters, v., 86
- Over-fishing insufficient to account for the depletion of salmon rivers, ii., 317; or of seas, iv., 344; enactments on this point applicable to Scotland, iv., 93; its destructiveness to oyster beds, v., 86; to fish in Chinese waters, v., 182-184; its effect in Scotland, vi., 166; effect upon lobster fisheries, vi., 329
- Oviducts, viii., 33
- Owen, Professor, his classification of the Manatidae, iii., 239; his opinion upon the nautilus, iii., 279, 280; upon the sea serpent stated to have been seen from H.M.S. "Daedalus," iii., 408
- Oxford Angling Association, iii., 125
- Oxford (United States), crab cannery there, v., 50
- Oxidation, its effects, i., 336; is the source of animal heat, i., 348; and of muscular power, i., 349; carbon oxidized in food, i., 351; extracts from Liebig's "Animal Chemistry" on oxidation, i., 439
- Oxygen, a familiar gas, i., 335; its absence destructive to oyster spat, v., 95, 111; means of supplying it, v., 96; its conversion of matter into living organisms, vi., 299; a necessity for life in fish, vii., 46
- Oxyrhinchus, a Nile fish revered by a people of Ancient Egypt, iii., 36
- Oysters and oyster culture, importance of the trade in oysters, i., 47; close season in Britain, i., 245; chemical analysis, i., 364; mention of oysters in Rogers' "History of Agriculture and Prices in England," i., 395; their value as food in mediæval times, i., 402; extract from T. Venner's "Via Recta ad Vitam Longam" (1650), concerning them, i., 429; their abundance in the Christiana Fjord, i., 527; dredging in Great Britain, ii., 246; consumption of oysters in Paris, in 1710, ii., 260; their occurrence in mythology, iii., 29; in mystic fancy, iii., 52; in heraldry, iii., 68; in royal crests, iii., 76; possible depletion of oyster beds, iv., 16; schemes for increasing the supply of oysters, iv., 69; effect upon them of the Act of 1868, iv., 88; close times, iv., 97, 98, 100; their possible exhaustion, iv., 97; dredging for oysters in the English Channel, iv., 98, 99, 109; powers of the Board of Trade regarding their cultivation, iv., 99, 100, 106; their scarcity, iv., 100; deposit and growth of spat, iv., 100; natural enemies of the oyster, iv., 212; destruction of spat by the "wondyrchoum" in olden times, iv., 315; importation of oysters into England from France, iv., 337; destruction of spat by mackerel, iv., 349; spawning of oysters, iv., 349; successful results of the application of scientific knowledge to their culture, iv., 412; oyster fisheries in the United States, v., 10, 24, 25, 29-31; artificial hatching in the United States, v., 14; abundance of oysters in that country, v., 18; the fishery in the Gulf of St. Lawrence, v., 19;

xiii., 65; the British variety rapidly diminishing, v., 85; Zealand oyster bed, v., 86; abundance of oysters at one time in Holland, v., 86; the Dutch oyster trade concentrated in Zealand, v., 86; destruction of beds by over fishing, v., 86; beds surrendered to culturists, v., 87; xiii., 97; those in the Schelde affected by a railway dam, v., 87; xiii., 97; the Yerseke beds, v., 87, 91; how leased out there, v., 88; xiii., 97; amount of rent paid for them and when relet, v., 88; xiii., 97; localities and methods adopted for collecting spat, v., 89; source from which the spat is derived, v., 91; xiii., 98; natural beds in the west portion of Oosterschelde, v., 92; a fair proportion of oysters in a bed should be left undisturbed, v., 92; natural beds in the Schelde, v., 93; description of an oyster park, v., 95; failure of attempts to collect spat artificially, v., 95; the young of the North European variety partly developed in the shell, v., 97; oyster beds in the Zuyder Zee, v., 97; xiii., 96; close times need not be at the same period for all localities, v., 98; restrictions should be placed on taking oysters, v., 99; fishery in the Thames and Mersey would be ruined if beds were left undisturbed, v., 101; abundance of oysters between Cancale and Grenville, v., 101; oyster beds at Arennes, v., 101; instance of adhesion of spat to iron rails, v., 101; further discussion required on the oyster question, v., 101; no spat found in oyster beds in Scotland, v., 102; breeding does not pay at Arcachon, v., 102; nor in Holland, v., 102; treatment of old and young oysters at Arcachon, v., 102; abundance of parent oysters at the present time at Whitstable, v., 103; oyster breeding in ponds a failure in England, v., 105, 106; habits of oysters in the embryo stage, v., 106; number of eggs produced by the oyster in Europe and America,

v., 107; egg producing age in the Schelde, v., 109; fisheries in Canada, v., 145; cultivation of oysters in China, v., 177; fisheries in Sweden, v., 265; in Norway, v., 290; depth of water and locality of the principal fisheries in New South Wales, v., 340-346; exhibit of oysters in the New South Wales section of the Exhibition, v., 338-346; xiii. 26; mode of taking oysters on the Gold Coast, v., 462-463; their fertility affected by parasites, vi., 30; effect upon them of the Sea Fisheries Act of 1868, vi., 307; the Norfolk coast fishery, vi., 308-309; provisional orders should be granted for cultivation of oysters, vi., 312; Spanish oyster beds, vii., 246; grants of foreshore for cultivation of oysters, ix., 186, 187; protection of oysters possibly a fit subject for legislation, ix., 208; present state of the law respecting them, ix., 220; Act of 1875, ix., 253; position of principal oyster beds of the United Kingdom, ix., 260; protection of spawning beds, ix., 261-265; legislation affecting the artificial cultivation of oysters, ix., 265, 268; as to prohibiting the taking of oysters in particular localities, ix., 267; provisions of Act of 1877 with respect to close time, ix., 268; legislation with respect to close time, ix., 271, 272; value of oysters as food, xi., 267; oyster cultivation among the Romans, xi., 268, 395; and recently in France, xi., 269, 396, 397; importation into England of foreign oysters for fattening, xi., 270; points of a good oyster, xi., 271; characteristics of French, Portuguese, and Blue Point oysters, xi., 272; anatomy of the oyster, xi., 273, 385, 389; functions of the mantle or beard, xi., 274, 286; reproduction, xi., 275-277; white-sickness, xi., 277, 391; black-sickness, xi., 278, 391; adhesion of spat, xi., 278, 392; age at which reproduction takes place, xi., 279; frequency of reproduction, xi., 279;

fecundity of the oyster, xi., 280; conditions necessary to secure reproduction, xi., 281-284; food of oysters, xi., 284, 384; conditions necessary for fattening, xi., 285; cause of the green colour of oysters from certain localities, xi., 285, 357, 402; the building of the shell, xi., 286; proportion of animal to inorganic matter in shells of oysters from different localities, xi., 287; enemies of oysters:—skates and rays, xi., 289, 394; octopods, xi., 289; starfish, sea urchins, &c., xi., 290, 394; crustacea, xi., 294, 394; whelks and whelk-tingles, xi., 296; living things indirectly injurious to oysters:—mussels, xi., 299, 393; cliona, xi., 300; weed, sabella, barnacles, &c., xi., 302; annelids, poch, polyps, blubber, &c., xi., 302; inanimate things injurious to oysters:—sand, xi., 303; mud, xi., 305, 393; fresh water and rain, xi., 307; ice, frost, &c., xi., 308, 393; sewage, pollution of rivers, &c., xi., 309; influence of natural causes on the formation of oyster-beds:—temperature, xi., 313, 383; depth and density of the water, xi., 316, 382; tides and currents, xi., 316; nature of the sea-bottom, xi., 317; influence of artificial causes:—dredging, xi., 318; steam-dredgers and ordinary dredgers, xi., 321; hand-dredging, xi., 321; harrowing and trawling, xi., 324; rings for measurement of oysters removed from beds, xi., 326; removal of culch from public grounds, xi., 328; artificial cultivation:—foreshore beds and parks, xi., 329, 398; summer layings, xi., 330; breeding and fattening distinct branches of oyster culture, xi., 334; influence of the soil on oyster culture, xi., 335; breeding, xi., 336; collectors of spat:—fascines, xi., 339; hurdles, xi., 341; slates, xi., 341; stones, xi., 341, 398; tiles, xi., 342, 398; ruches, xi., 345; chaplets, xi., 345, 399; culch, xi., 346, 398; treatment after adhesion of spat to

collectors, xi., 346, 399; fattening at Whitstable, xi., 348; and in France, xi., 401; cultivation in the river Colne, xi., 351; in the Essex creeks, xi., 352; tank system of cultivation, xi., 354, 400; its commercial prospects, xi., 405, 409; groundless prejudice against green-bearded oysters, xi., 357; summary of the principles to be observed in oyster culture, xi., 359; dredging and over-dredging, xi., 359; consideration of the policy of granting concessions of public grounds to private individuals or companies, xi., 366-374; suggestions as to future legislation respecting the oyster fisheries, xi., 374; desirability of the appointment of a permanent fishery commission, xi., 375; and of the employment of the coast-guard for the protection of the fisheries, xi., 375; description of the oyster, xi., 380; its geographical distribution, xi., 381; nature of its habitat, xi., 381; character of the water most suitable for oysters, xi., 382; organs of reproduction, xi., 388; impregnation of the eggs, xi., 389; subsequent development, xi., 391; dangers to which young oysters are exposed, xi., 393, 394; parasites, xi., 394; record of the cultivation of shell-fish by the Arabians, xi., 395; culture of oysters by the Dutch, xi., 395, 402; by the Germans, xi., 404; oyster culture in England, xi., 405; possibility of creating fresh oyster beds discussed, xi., 409; artificial impregnation of eggs—its possibility discussed, xi., 410; value of Danish oyster fisheries, xiii., 80; oyster fisheries of Sweden, xiii., 83; statistics of French oyster fisheries, xiii., 100; the oyster probably the most valuable product drawn from the ocean, xiii., 111; possibility of exhausting oyster beds, xiii., 136, 145; causes likely to bring this about, xiii., 146; plans suggested for preserving the oyster, xiii., 146-148; failure in recent years of the Greek oyster



fishery, xiii., 148; the success of oyster culture in France and Holland and its failure in England, xiii., 149  
 Oyster, the bastard variety, vi., 319  
 Oyster and Mussels Fishery Orders Confirmation Act, 1869 (No. 2), ix., 265

## P

- “Pacific,” loss of the, vii., 214  
 Pacific Ocean (the), number of vessels in the United States whaling fleet, v., 35; seal fisheries, vii., 159, 162, 171  
 Pacific States Salmon Fisheries. See *Salmon and Salmon Fisheries*.  
 Packages used in transmission of fish, iv., 57; viii., 464  
 Packers, number employed in the Scotch herring fishery, vi., 75  
 Padstow, fisheries unimportant, viii., 339; its suitability as a site for a harbour of refuge, ix., 26  
 Palman, K., condensed report by him on the fishing industries of Sweden, xiii., 520-525  
 Pamphleteer (the), 1813, extracts from, respecting fish sold at Billingsgate, i., 420  
 Pancreatic duct (the), in fishes, viii., 16  
 Pandora, geographical distribution, x., 102; general habits, x., 102; food, x., 102; spawning, x., 102; modes of capture, x., 102; quality of flesh, x., 102; commercial value, x., 103; classical allusions to this fish, x., 103, general description, x., 103  
 Pandora, sea-bream, so called locally, viii., 69  
 Pan fish, (the), why so called, iii., 52  
 Paper mills, injury to the health of salmon which frequent rivers on which paper mills are established, i., 249; how river water is polluted by paper mills, iv., 266; remedies proposed, iv., 266, 267. See also *Pollution of Rivers*.  
 Paradise-fish, remarkable for their habit of nest-building, i., 203  
 Paraffin, petroleum, and tar works, pollution of rivers by refuse therefrom, iv., 272, 273; remedy proposed, iv., 273, 274  
 Parasites, description of various species, vi., 10; viii., 55; parasites infesting the salmon, vi., 10, 11, 258; parasites often conveyed by intermediaries, vi., 20; parasites in the human body owing to the consumption of fish infested with them, vi., 21, 22; remarks on parasites by Professor Honeyman, vi., 21; by Dr. Day, vi., 263; by Dr. Cobbold, vii., 29; by Mr. Wilmot, vii., 31; some parasites undergo transformations, vi., 247; zoological difficulties attending the study of the subject of parasites, vi., 247; how parasites cause the death of fish, vi., 250, 251; parasites in the mouse, vi., 256; parasites in the tench, vi., 254, 255; *filariæ* often mistaken for young eels, vi., 261; fish capable of sustaining a relatively greater amount of parasitism than any other animal belonging to the class of vertebrates, vi., 261; parasites in the sun-fish, vi., 262; sedentary parasites, viii., 55; fish lice, viii., 55; how they attach themselves to the body of the fish, viii., 55. See also *Nematodes*.  
 Paris, importation of mussels from Antwerp in 1873, vi., 312  
 Parisian fishwives, ii., 259  
 Parker, J. C., remarks by, on the fondness for fish displayed by the London poor, v., 156  
 Parker's rotating hatcher, description of, ii., 86  
 Parliament, action taken by, respecting fisheries, i., 63, 64; suggested action of, respecting fisheries, i., 68  
 Parr, the name given to young salmon when of a certain age, ii., 295; vi., 150; prohibition with regard to taking them, iv., 13, 16; description of, vi., 150; period at which they seek the sea, vi., 150; habits, vi., 158  
 Parrs, the fry of the coal-fish, viii., 154  
 Passenger steam and sailing ships, boats provided for insufficient in

- number and capacity in case of necessity arising for their use, vii., 201
- Passes, fish. See *Salmon Ladders*.
- Patent laws of the United Kingdom, improvement recently effected therein, xiii., 269
- Pasteur, experiments made by him in 1862 confirming Schwann's theory with regard to putrefaction, vii., 220
- Patagonia, fur seal fisheries, vii., 159; when the fishery commences, vii., 159; its duration, vii., 159; seal hunters and traders, vii., 162; seal-pupping season, vii., 167; remarks by Mr. Martin on these fisheries, vii., 170. See also *Seal Fisheries*.
- Paterson, Mr., his invention of a machine for making nets, xi., 110
- Patron gods and saints, iii., 32, 47, 48
- "Pauline," ship, sea serpent seen from, iii., 420, 421
- Pan-ta-tseng snare, description of, i., 534
- Paupers, fish dinners for, iv., 309
- Payment of crews of fishing boats, systems adopted, viii., 360-362; ix., 251, 252, 253
- Peacham, Sir G., took possession of Newfoundland in the name of Elizabeth in 1583, i., 531
- Peacock-fish, remarkable for their habit of nest-building, i., 203
- "Pea-crab," common, size attained by it, vi., 360
- Pearce v. Scotcher, action at law, with regard to rights of fishing in the upper reaches of the Thames, i., 209
- Pearl, a name given to the brill, viii., 199
- Pearls, the Bahamas fishery, v., 369; increased demand for "pink pearls," v., 388; discovery by Mortimer, a Frenchman, of the secret of the origin of these pearls, v., 388; his imprisonment for selling them (called "imitation pearls"), v., 388; pearls found in fresh-water mussels, vi., 323; pearl fishery in Ceylon, xiii., 13
- "Pearl-sides," viii., 13
- Pe-chen-keon line, description of, i., 534
- Pecten. See *Clams*.
- Pectoral fins, their position and uses, viii., 8
- Pekin, imperial college for study of western languages and sciences, vii., 171
- Pelagic crustacea, as food for herrings, sand-eels, &c., vi., 333
- Pelagic fish, how defined, viii., 56; xiii., 329
- Pelamid, or short-finned tunny, one of the members of the mackerel family, i., 111
- Pelican, the, description of, ii., 176
- Penarth pass, or salmon ladder, one of the successful ones, ii., 329
- Penguin, description of, ii., 176; strange appearance of this bird, ii., 177; its young, ii., 177
- Pennsylvania, statistics of fisheries, v., 24, 25; the shad fishery, v., 41
- Penobscot salmon, hatching period, ii., 8; purchase of, for Bucksport hatchery, v., 69
- Pensacola, one of the local centres for the fisheries of the Gulf of Mexico; v., 19
- Penzance, number of fishermen, i., 10; the headquarters of the pilchard trade, iv., 64; fisheries carried on there, viii., 338; vessels employed, viii., 339; payment of crews, viii., 339; apprenticeship not general, viii., 339; Penzance luggers, ix., 111
- Pepys, Samuel, one of the governors of the Royal Fishing Company formed in the reign of Charles II., i., 495; extract from his diary anent the Royal Fishery, i., 496
- Perch (freshwater), anatomical details i., 83; ii., 148, 150, 151; a prime favourite with the angler i., 83; its abundance in the Norfolk Broads, i., 83, and in other British waters, ii., 368; spawn and spawning, i., 84; ii., 15, 18, 72; vi., 219; as food, i., 399, 431; ii., 72, 147; v., 312; food of this fish, ii. 72; effect of salt water on the freshwater perch, ii., 105; instance of an enormous capture by anglers, ii., 368
- Perch, Chinese, v., 179

- Perch, Australian, v., 308, 312; their abundance in some of the rivers of New South Wales, v., 336
- Perch (marine) family and genus to which it belongs, viii., 57; geographical distribution, viii., 57; means of capture, viii., 59; breeding, viii., 60; as food, viii., 60
- Perch fishing, localities where these fish are found, ii., 72; iii., 491, 492; Derwent perch fishing, iii., 490; rods, winches, and hooks, iii., 493; how to handle a perch, iii., 491; baits iii., 494; worm-fishing, iii., 495; how to "threadle" a worm, iii., 495; when to strike, iii., 495
- Peritonitis in fish, caused by parasites, vi., 255-256
- Periwinkles, how sold, i., 47; the poorer classes the chief purchasers of in London, i., 62; their use as food, xi., 422; sources of supply, xi., 424, 481
- Peterhead, its importance as a fishery port, ii., 215; vi., 75; ix., 12; insufficiency of harbour space, ix., 12; superiority over other ports on the E. coast of Scotland, ix., 13; recommended by Commission of 1858 as a site for a harbour of refuge, ix., 13; its position in regard to the Scotch fisheries, ix., 13, 14; xi., 129; importance of the fishery carried on in the vicinity, ix., 14; recommendations of Commission of 1858 with respect to the provision of funds for constructing a harbour of refuge, ix., 15; decision of the Government thereon, ix., 16
- Pettenkoffer, experiments by, to ascertain the amount of carbonic acid given off by a person under certain conditions, i., 350
- Phagrus (the), regarded as the herald of the rising Nile, by the people of Syrene, iii., 37
- Ihallical fish, iii., 7, 20
- Philadelphia, one of the principal depôts for clams, v., 45
- Philanthropic fishes. (See *Fishes in Fable and Fairy Tale*.)
- Phœnicians (the), believed to have been the introducers into this country of the seine or sean net, i., 287; their factories and fishing stations, iv., 5; Pliny's mention of these people as great catchers of the tunny, vii., 247
- Physeters, description of, by Olaus Magnus in 1555, iii., 251. See also *Sperm Whales*.
- Physiology and Morphology, General, of fishes, definition of these terms, iv., 418; exhibits under this heading, iv., 421
- Physiologists, chronological table of, i., 449
- Physoclistous fishes, descriptions of, ii., 142, 147
- Physostomi*, i., 160; ii., 134; viii., 235
- Phytina, Nordenskjöld's, iv., 408
- Picard, Madame, a Parisian fishwife, famed for her wit and poetic talents, ii., 260
- Picked dog-fish. See *Dog Fishes*.
- Pickerel (Canadian), v., 148
- Pickle-herring, origin of the term, ix., 313
- Pickled fish, exported from Norway, v., 293
- Pickled oysters, least hurtful to persons of a phlegmatic temperament, i., 430
- Piers and harbours, list of application for grants in aid for the improvement or construction of, vii., 92-94. See also *Harbours*.
- "*Pierres perdues*," ix., 100
- Pike, anatomical details of family to which it belongs, i., 165; ii., 138, 139, 154; genus, i., 166; ii., 138; analysis of flesh, i., 362, 364; early mention of this fish by Rogers, i., 391, 397; the pike in medicine, i., 404; iii., 90; pike as food, i., 431; ii., 73; hatching, ii., 71; breeding, ii., 73; vi., 217; 275; eggs of pike, ii., 73; vi., 218; their voracious appetite and pugnacity, ii., 73, 431, 435; iii., 9; the pike in fable, iii., 29; in heraldry, iii., 67, 73; why they are necessary in a carp pond, iv., 413; pike in trout streams generally the finest, vi.,



- 217; spawning time, vi., 218; parasites infesting the pike, vi., 257
- Pike Fishing:—remarkable catches, ii., 367, 368; Thames pike, ii., 408; winter angling, ii., 429; “Red-Spinner” on pike fishing, ii., 429–440; spinning, ii., 431; iii., 477; baiting, ii., 431, 438; iii., 479, 481, 484, 485; Chapman spinner, ii., 434; Storr’s flight, ii., 434; old-fashioned theories, ii., 435; iii., 482; lines and reels, ii., 435; iii., 478; striking, ii., 436; iii., 488, 489; trolling, ii., 437–440; snap tackle, ii., 440; iii., 486; Rods, iii., 477; likely places for casting, iii., 480; general tackle, iii., 483; floats, iii., 485; paternostering, iii., 487
- Pike perch, or Zander, its acclimatisation, by the Duke of Bedford, i., 201; artificial hatching of this fish in the United States, v., 14; question of acclimatisation in England considered, vi., 50
- Pilchard, largely exported to Italy, i., 22; viii., 297; modes of cure, i., 23; ii., 227; mesh of net, i., 287; iv., 312; means of capture, i., 288; ii., 225, 226, 228; iv., 53, 63, 67; vi., 135, 136; viii., 291, 348; x., 388–390; xi., 137; “huers” or “balkers,” ii., 225; iv., 67; vi., 136; viii., 292; quantity exported in 1881, ii., 227; vi., 131, 134; viii., 295; xi., 137; pilchard oil, ii., 227; viii., 297; Irish fishery, ii., 249; habitat, vi., 131, 137; viii., 297; French pilchard grounds, vi., 131, 145; value as food, vi., 132; viii., 296; size attained by this fish, vi., 131; viii., 298; x., 388; cure of pilchards as sardines, vi., 132, 134; x., 393; Spanish pilchards, vi., 133; commercial value, vi., 133; discussion on the pilchard fisheries, vi., 138–146; x., 391–392; migrations, vi., 137; viii., 288; anatomical details, viii., 286; x., 294, 295; varieties, viii., 287; habits, viii., 287; x., 383, 385; alleged falling off in the number captured, viii., 289–291; restrictions on fishing with drift-nets, viii., 292; “jowters,” viii., 293; largely exported to Spain, viii., 294; breeding, viii., 295; diseases and causes of destruction, viii., 296; value of this fish for other purposes than for food, viii., 297; geographical distribution, x., 382; food, x., 385; quality of flesh, x., 390; “marinated” pilchards, x., 391; mode of curing pilchards as “fumados,” x., 392; value of pilchard oil, x., 393; names given to this fish, x., 393; general description, x., 394; where principally caught, xi., 137, 178; how to be distinguished from the herring, xi., 177
- Piles and fishgarths, early regulations respecting, i., 213
- Piling of fish *en masse* objectionable, vii., 224, 228
- Pilot-fish, description of, and why so called, i., 115; fables concerning, iii., 27; feeds on parasites of other fishes, vi., 278
- Pilotage (compulsory), remarks on advantages of, iv., 401
- Piltock, a local name for the coal-fish, viii., 154
- Pincher, a name given in the north of Ireland (Portrush) to the sand-smelt, viii., 109
- Pinchon, Dom, a fifteenth century monk, who practised pisciculture, i., 521
- “Pinkey” boat, xiii., 116
- Pinnipedia*, name given to a group of seals with peculiar webbed limbs, ii., 178
- Pipe-fishes, anatomical details of the family to which they belong, i., 176; ii., 152; general description, i., 176; eggs of, ii., 18
- Piper (the), anatomical details, viii., 78; other names by which known, viii., 78; habits, viii., 78; means of capture, viii., 78; habitat, viii., 78; as food, viii., 78. See also *Gurnards*.
- Piscatorial franchise, rights, &c., i., 491. See also *Privileges*.
- Piscatorial Society (the), iii., 172
- Pisciculture, special list of works on

- iii., 685; how defined, iv., 419; how represented in the Exhibition, iv., 421. See also *Fish Culture*.
- Pisciculturist (the), subjects considered by him, viii., 5
- Piscinæ, salt water, viii., 40; treatise by Columella on their management, x., 50-58
- Plaice scales, viii., 10
- Plaice, genus to which it belongs, i., 158; x., 260; modes of capture, i., 254; iv., 53; viii., 206; x., 265; quality of flesh, i., 424; x., 266; value as food, ii., 7, 20; viii., 207; spawning, ii., 15; iv., 331; viii., 206; x., 264; may be kept in vivaria, ii., 93; anatomical details of the family to which it belongs, ii., 146; viii., 204; x., 230; its occurrence in fable, iii., 55; destruction of immature fish, iv., 330; vii., 327; size attained by this fish, iv., 333; x., 265; food of, vi. 288; x., 262-264; the appearance of the "masked crab" in particular localities, denoting abundance of this fish, vi., 367; names given to it, vii., 315; viii., 204; x., 267; North Sea fishery, vii., 317; varieties, of, viii., 205; habits, viii., 205; x., 261; geographical distribution, viii., 207; x., 261; life history, viii., 207; commercial value, x., 266; general description, x., 267
- Plane trees, vii., 271
- Plash fleuk, a name given in the Moray Firth to the plaice, viii., 204
- Playfair, Sir Lyon, M.P., on the pollution of rivers, iv., 262, 273
- Pleuronectidæ* (flat fish), i., 156; iv., 15; vi., 364; viii., 181-235; xi., 230-294; of New South Wales, v., 328, 329
- Plimsoll, Mr., comparison of, railway rates for carriage of fish and of coals, iv., 121, 123
- Pliny, monster polypus mentioned by him, iii., 355; on the enormous quantities of tunnies caught by the Phœnicians in ancient times, vii., 247
- Plunging-bucket invented by Mr. Ferguson, ii., 81
- Plymouth, vessels employed, i., 511; viii., 338; fisheries carried on there, iv., 42, 57, 347; vi., 121; viii., 338; size of mesh of net used there, iv., 314; system of apprenticeship not general, viii., 338; injury caused to fisheries by river pollution, xi., 311
- Poaching of fish carried on to large extent, ii., 382; "snatching" at Richmond, ii., 111; the village poacher, iii., 104; close-time poaching, vi., 165; salmon poaching in Scotland, vi., 189; viii., 534; mussel poaching, vi., 308-310; laws respecting poaching, viii., 503, 533
- "Pocked" crabs, why so called, vi., 368
- Pocket-fish, name given to the angler, i., 105
- Pocomoke Sound (U.S.), destruction of oyster beds, v., 61; xiii., 136
- Podlie, poodler, or podling, destruction of young salmon by this fish, vi., 153; a local name for the coal-fish, viii., 154
- "Poggies," used as bait for mackerel, v., 138
- Poisoning of fish, owing to condition of water, ii., 97; capture of fish, by the use of poison, in India, ii., 491; evils attending the use of poisonous materials, vii., 252
- Poisonous fish (sacred), iii., 36
- Polans, included in the *Salmonidæ*, ii., 134
- Pole, anatomical details of family and genus to which it belongs, i., 158; viii., 211; x., 271; other names by which known, viii., 211; x., 272, 274; varieties, viii., 212; breeding, viii., 212; habits, viii., 212; x., 272; value as food, viii., 212; x., 273; means of capture, viii., 212; x., 273; habitat, viii., 212; x., 272; size attained by this fish, viii., 213; spawning, x., 273; food of this fish, x., 273; commercial value, x., 274; general description, x., 274
- "Pole or hammer" trawl, i., 277

- Police, regulations suggested for preserving order at sea fisheries, i., 70; power of the Scotch Fishery Board to make police regulations, i., 242; proposals at the Hague Conference respecting, i., 243
- Pollack or whiting-pollack, eggs of, ii., 87; anatomical details of the family and genus to which it belongs, ii., 142; viii., 158-159; x., 167, 168; value as food, iv., 21; viii., 162; x., 212; names given to it, viii., 158; x., 213; habits, viii., 159; x., 209-211; mode of capture, viii., 160-161; x., 212; baits, viii., 161; breeding, viii., 162; x., 211; uses, viii., 163; geographical distribution, viii., 163; x., 208; food, x., 211; size attained by this fish, x., 212; commercial value, x., 213; general description, x., 214
- Pollan, close season for, i., 229; found in Lough Neagh, ii., 379
- Pollock, Frederick, paper on "The Fishery Laws," i., 205, 250
- Pollution of rivers, enormous injury to fish caused by, ii., 58, 320, 338; viii., 54; pollution by refuse from paper mills, ii., 98, 319; vi., 155; from dye works, ii., 98; by sulphuric acid, ii., 98, 340; effects of pollution by sheep-dip, ii., 99; by artificial manure, ii., 99; by mud, ii., 100; by sewage matter, ii., 101; vi., 6; by sawdust, ii., 101; by chloride of lime, ii., 319; by tin-plate works, ii., 319; by collieries, ii., 319, 339; serious effects of pollutions on health and trade, ii., 338-345; means of remedy for pollutions, ii., 338-345; liquid and solid pollutions, ii., 339; pollutions by china clay works, ii., 339; pollutions of rivers in South Wales, ii., 340; pollution by alkali, ii., 341; by grease, ii., 341; by tanneries, ii., 341; by soap works, ii., 341; by wool works, ii., 341; legal difficulties in dealing with pollutions, ii., 343; pollution of the Thames, ii., 343; vi., 179; ix., 169; of the Tyne, ii., 343; paper on "River Pollutions" by Mr. Barrington Kennett, iv., 248-291; four chief causes of pollutions, iv., 249; grouped list of various industries which cause pollution, iv., 250; pollution of the Calder, iv., 256; of the Irwell, iv., 257; pollutions in Scotland, iv., 258; remedies proposed, iv., 261-278; pollutions by flax-steeping and bleaching, iv., 270; paraffin, petroleum and tar works, iv., 272; legislation concerning, iv., 281-291; ix., 167; discussion on, iv., 291-304; remarks on river pollutions by Colonel Leach, iv., 291; by Mr. Baldwin Latham, iv., 293; by Mr. C. N. Cresswell, iv., 296; by Mr. Hanson, iv., 303; effect on Salmon fisheries, vi., 155, 164, 165, 189; viii., 503; ix., 167; suggestions for improvement of law thereon, viii., 524; effect of pollutions upon fish life, xiii., 158; system of purifying polluted water, xiii., 159. See also *Preservation of Fish, &c.*
- Polynemi, means of capture, ii., 454
- Polynemida*, scarcity of this family on the coast of New South Wales, v., 319
- Polynesian folk-lore, legends connected with fish, &c., iii., 6, 15, 18, 31, 32, 39, 80, 81, 82
- Polyodon, ii., 156; vi., 278
- "Polyolbion," Drayton's, extract from, i., 405
- Polyterus, anatomical details of, ii., 154
- Pompano, extravagant prices paid for, in the United States, v., 9
- Pompilus, or sailor's pilot fish, iii., 27
- Pond fishes, names of, ii., 72, 79; as food, ii., 67-68
- Ponder, Mr., hatching salmon for the Thames, ii., 349
- Ponds, construction of, for fish-breeding purposes, ii., 27-32, 69-71; continental trout ponds, ii., 59; suggested establishment of fish breeding ponds, iv., 438; vi., 232; Scotch eel ponds, iv., 438; pond systems of cultivation of fish, in vogue in various countries, vi., 215, 216, 217; owners of ponds advised to cultivate fish therein, vi., 242, 243



- Pont herring, disappearance of, on various parts of the English coast, iv., 353
- Pontoppidan, Eric, on mermaids, iii., 210, 211, 213; a conscientious investigator, iii., 327; correctly identifies the kraken as a cephalopod, iii., 332; on the sea serpent, iii., 386
- Poongees (Burmese priests), anecdote concerning one of them, ii., 499
- Pool Quay pass, or salmon ladder, one of the successful ones, ii., 329
- Poor-cod, or power cod, of no commercial value, i., 152; x., 199; a name given at Aberdeen to whiting found in June or July, viii., 150
- Poor of London, question of extending the facilities which exist for the supply to them of fish, iv., 141-145
- Pope, one of the perch family, i., 85
- Pope, Alexander, quotations from his works, concerning fish, i., 67
- Pope Innocent III., prohibits the eating of fish in Lent, iii., 288
- Pope Pius II., his experience when in search of the goose-tree, iii., 291
- Poplar trees, vii., 271
- Porbeagle, or Beaumaris shark, length of, i., 188
- "Porcupine," H.M.S., new species of mollusca found during the deep-sea dredgings of, iii., 438
- Porphyra, as food of sturgeon, vi., 278
- Porpoise, or sea-hog, porpoise pudding, i., 42; price at which sold in the fourteenth and fifteenth centuries, i., 398; use as food, i., 428; iii., 46; anatomical details, ii., 181-183; uses, ii., 184; their occurrence in fable, iii., 20; in weather-lore, iii., 89; peculiar serpent-like appearance of a number of porpoises when swimming in close single file, iii., 388, 390; destruction by them of mackerel, vi., 131; disease affecting, vi., 249; destruction by them of fish caught in nets, x., 122
- Port Famine, seal-fishing at, vii., 163
- Port Isaac (Cornwall), facilities afforded by this place for construction of a harbour, ix., 25
- Portable life saving appliances, vii., 210, 214
- Portland cement, tests for quality, ix., 97
- Portland Race, ix., 63; how caused, ix., 64
- Portland, United States, fishing port, v., 5, 20; lobster market at, v., 20, 47
- Portugal, exhibit unimportant, xiii., 47; value of the fisheries carried on there, xiii., 48; the return not commensurate with the expenditure of labour, xiii., 48; condensed report on the fishing industries of this country, xiii., 496-513
- Portuguese, fishermen of this nationality in the United States, v., 21
- Portuguese settlements in India, how affected by the salt-duty, ii., 447, 451
- Post Office Savings Bank, its benefit to fishermen, iv., 51
- Portaferry chicken, a name given in the north of Ireland to the sand-smelt, viii., 109
- Pot Ale, or "wash," pollution of rivers by, iv., 271-272
- Potatoes, as food for fish, in vivaria, vi., 280; starch in potatoes, vii., 11
- Potter, Messrs. C. & J., their method of utilizing refuse from paper mills, iv., 267
- Potomac fisheries, statistics of, iv., 324
- Poullach, a name given in the Moray Firth to the cod, viii., 128
- Pound-locks, introduction of, ii., 318
- Pout, anatomical details of the family and genus to which it belongs, x., 167, 168; geographical distribution, x., 196; habits, x., 196-197; food, x., 197; spawning, x., 197; size attained by it, x., 197; modes of capture, x., 197, 198; quality of flesh, x., 198; commercial value, x., 198; behaviour in confinement, x., 198; names given to this fish, x., 198, 199; general description, x., 199. See also *Bib.*
- Powan (the), i., 165; xi., 178
- Power, Madame J., experiments on the paper nautilus, iii., 270
- Power-cod. See *Poor-cod.*

- Practical Fishermen's Congress, iv., 397-403
- Practical fish cooking, viii., 23-28
- Prawns, means of capture, i., 295; habitat, i., 295; use as food, i., 431; as bait in India, ii., 455; the United States fishery, v., 25
- Precious stones, from fish, iii., 51, 52
- Predaceous birds, destruction of herons by, iv., 15; vi., 77, 92, 107
- Predacious fish, destruction of herrings by, v., 436; vi., 77, 90, 92, 95, 99, 107, 269
- Prescriptive rights in connection with river pollution, vii., 67, 68
- Preservation of fish for market, necessity, in Ireland, for Government aid towards technical education therein, vii., 136; preservation by conditions of temperature, vii., 221-241; objects to be aimed at, vii., 224; refrigerating cars necessary for transport, vii., 225, 226
- Preserved fish: sardines, v., 356; modes of preserving fish, viii., 55; cod, viii., 139; haddock, viii.; 145
- "President," loss of the, vii., 200
- Pribylov Islands, fur-seal fishery at, v., 19
- Price, Captain G. E., R.N., M.P., on inadequacy of provision of boats on passenger steamers, vii., 202
- Price of fish, high in London, i., 57, 60; reasons for this, i., 58; prices of fish in ancient times, i., 392, 396, 398, 485, 486; effect of high prices on the poor, iv., 333; haddock, iv., 351; ray, iv., 368; list of prices of Norwegian fish, v., 293, 294; price of cod, vii., 85; of mackerel, vii., 85; of sprats, vii., 85; of eels, vii., 86; a subject of contention from very early times, ix., 153-162, 240; laws passed with the view of keeping down prices, ix., 154-162, 240; causes which influence it, ix., 290-293. See also *Fish and Fisheries*.
- "Prime" fish, why so called, i., 59; sorting of, ii., 235
- Primitive fish-beliefs, chap. vii. Fishes of Fancy, iii., 80-83
- Prince Edward Island, lobster cannery there, v., 47; fisheries of the island, v., 119, 137
- "Princess Alice," loss of the, vii., 200, 206, 207
- Prickly comfrey, vii., 273
- Pringlea antiscorbutica*, vii., 273
- Prinkle, a local name for the coal-fish, viii., 154
- Private fisheries, powers of owners of, i., 229, 234
- Private ponds, management of, by the fish culturist, vi., 275
- Private rights, how defined, ix., 226
- Privileges of fishery, ecclesiastical, iii., 33; royal, iii., 46, 47; feudal, iii., 46, 47, 56, 67, 70; municipal, iii., 68
- Proceeds of Exhibition, as to disposal of, vii., 328
- Proclamation as to fish by James I., i., 410; by Charles I., i., 410
- Profits, divisions of, among fishermen vii., 320
- Propagation of fish. See *Fish Culture*.
- Prophet's-fish, iii., 35
- Proprietors (upper) and salmon angling, ii., 349, 350
- Prosecutions under Salmon Acts, suggestions as to, vi., 171
- Protection of fish, fisheries, &c., protection of fresh-water fisheries, power of Conservators, i., 229, 233; local authorities, i., 230; legislation concerning Scotch freshwater fisheries, i., 235; and those of Ireland, i., 237; protection of clam and bait beds, i., 246; recent Board of Trade Act concerning the same, i., 246; necessity for protection of salmon fisheries, ii., 281, 284, 285, 316; vi., 188; results of protection, ii., 284, 285; protection of spawning fish and young fry, ii., 316; protection of fish in India, ii., 496-497; difficulty of carrying out an effective system, iv., 12; protection of crab and lobster fisheries, iv., 108, 323; beneficial results which have accrued, owing to protection of those fisheries, iv., 108; protection of herring spawning beds, iv., 327;

- protection of deep-sea fisheries, iv., 353; protection afforded by individual proprietors, vi., 190; protection of eggs of lobsters, vi., 329, 336, 339; when protection is necessary, vi., 365; legislation with respect to close time, ix., 270-273; needlessness of such restrictions, ix., 273; descriptions of various measures adopted for the protection of fish, ix., 274; suggestions for their improvement, ix., 275-278
- Protective duties, German, statement by Mr. Spencer Walpole as to the effect of such duties, iv., 147
- "Protective mimicry," ii., 145
- Protopterus (African), ii., 168
- Providence of fisher-folk, suggestions as to, ii., 271, 272
- Provincetown (U.S.), a seat of the whale fishery, v., 20; commercial fisheries there, v., 20
- Prussia, development, &c., by zoologists of the fish industry there, iv., 411
- Prussian carp, i., 169
- Pseudobranchiæ, x., 8
- Pteropods*, vi., 277
- Public Health Acts, vii., 59
- Public right of fishing and navigation, i., 220, 232
- Puffin, description of, i., 433; as food, i., 433
- Puget Sound, fisheries of, v., 21; statistics of salmon fishery, v., 34, 35
- Pughsley, Mr., of Kidwelly, process adopted by him for recovering the acid from tin-plate pickle, ii., 341
- Punjab (the), consumption of fish by the natives, ii., 497; market supply, ii., 500
- Punta Arenas, a sealing station, vii., 160, 165
- Purification of water by Mr. Sillar's patent, vii., 51-52
- Pur, an implement used in unloading cod smacks, v., 128
- Purple, Tyrian, preparation of, iv., 5
- Purse-net, used in India, ii., 456, 488
- Purse-seine fisheries, where carried on, v., 18
- Purse-seine (the), its possible introduction into British waters, xiii., 115, 117, 119; mode of working it, xiii., 115; increased risk to fishermen caused thereby, xiii., 123
- Purse-shaped shrimp net, i., 293
- "Putchers," basket-traps for fish, i., 221, 319; xiii., 7
- Putrefaction of fish, conditions which produce it, vii., 220, 221, 226-227, 228
- "Putts." See *Putchers*.
- Pyloric appendages in fish, ii., 298; vi., 273; x., 19
- Pylorus, viii., 14

## Q.

- Quackery in science, practical men often imposed upon by mere quacks and pretenders, iv., 410
- Quahang, or Round Clam, United States fisheries, v., 43-46; annual product and value, v., 46; remarks on this fish by Professor Brown Goode, vi., 319
- Quahog Strand fishery, statistics relating thereto, v., 26
- Quebec, its sea-fisheries, v., 119; season for cod-fishing, v., 122; its railway communication with all parts of Canada, v., 132; mackerel fishing not sufficiently developed, v., 137; regulations for the protection of fresh-water fish, v., 155, 156
- Queen, or queen-fish, a Cornish name for the smear-dab, viii., 211
- Queen mackerel, a name usually applied to large females before spawning, vi., 116
- Queens, or squins, a mollusc used for food, xi., 481
- Queensferry, North, salt-water vivarium, ii., 89
- Quid, Cornish name for the sand-smelt, viii., 109
- Quin, John, the actor, his partiality to the John Dory, x., 150; an anecdote in connection therewith, x., 150
- Quinnat salmon, method of transporting the ova from the McCloud river



across the North American continent, ii., 46; statistics of this Pacific industry, v., 32; extraordinary vitality of this fish, xi., 490

Quotations from the poets:—Armstrong, John, iii., 663; Browne, Moses, iii., 662; Browne, William, iii., 645; Bunyan, iii., 653; Byron, iii., 266; Chaucer, iii., 640; Cotton, iii., 650; Dennys, John, iii., 639; Donne, Dr., iii., 647; Drayton, Michael, iii., 641; Gray, iii., 656; Gower, iii., 640; Holmes, O. W., iii., 284; Huckell (Rev. J.), iii., 665; Milton, iii., 192, 645; Montgomery, iii., 266; Pope, iii., 124, 268, 656; Quarles, iii., 641; Sabie, iii., 641; Shakespeare, iii., 655; Spenser, iii., 640; Stoddart, T. T., iii., 667; Thomson, iii., 660; Vaughan, H., iii., 646; Waller, iii., 652; Walton, Izaak, iii., 647; Wilson, Prof., iii., 666; Wotton, Sir Henry, iii., 651

Quoy and Gaimard, report of a great calamary seen by them in the Atlantic Ocean, iii., 363

## R.

Rabbi Izaak, of Corbeil, his prohibition of barnacle-geese as food, iii., 288

Rabbit-fish, or "King of the Herrings." See *Arctic Chimera*.

Rabbit-fish, a name given to the streaked gurnard, viii., 72

Races, roosts or overfalls, how caused, ix., 63; their effect in breaking the force of waves, ix., 64-66

Raffle net, designed for use in ponds and streams, i., 503

Railway Companies, their liability for loss of fish carried at owner's risk, iv., 372

Railways, railway companies and fisheries, suggestions with reference thereto, i., 70; railway companies and angling clubs, iii., 167, 169; effect of railways in increasing the trade in fish, iv., 28, 87; vii., 306; ix., 163; rates for carriage of fish,

iv., 121-125, 131-134, 144-146, 148, 169, 190, 192, 307, 356-403; vi., 87, 316; vii., 85, 128, 131-133, 307, 329; x., 446-448; influence of railways on fisheries in the United States, v., 7; railway communication between the several fisheries of Canada, v., 132; construction of a railroad in Newfoundland, and its satisfactory results, v., 242; influence of railways on fisheries in Sweden, v., 258; extension of railway accommodation in Ireland, vii., 97; amount of fish brought to London by rail in 1881, ix., 241; comparative cost of carriage by rail and by steam carrier, x., 439, 451; difference of rate for "prime" and "offal" fish, x., 448; reduction of rates possible, x., 449; cost of carriage for long and short distances, x., 449; difference of charges by various companies, x., 450; lowest existing rate, x., 451; possible effect of low rates on price of fish, x., 451; reduction of quantity of marketable fish caused by high rates of carriage, x., 452; complaints of rough handling, delay, use of dirty trucks, &c., x., 452; special kinds of trucks used for conveyance of fish, x., 452; advantages to be derived from the use of refrigerating vans, x., 453-456; total quantity of fish carried by rail in 1881, x., 466; question of rates a difficult one, x., 467; table of railway rates, x., 468; necessity for improvement of vans used for carrying fish, x., 467; value of railways as a means of conveying fish to distant markets, xi., 124; benefits derived by them from the herring fishery, xi., 213; facilities afforded by railway companies to persons at a distance desirous of visiting the Exhibition, xiii., 258

Rainbow trout, another name for the California trout, v., 69

Rainfall, how influenced by forests, vii., 266

Raleigh, Sir Walter, his estimate of the number of ships and persons

- employed in the Dutch herring fishery in his time, ix., 359; his book on trade and commerce with the Dutch, ix., 467
- Ramsay, E. P., paper contributed by him on the "Food Fishes and Edible Mollusca of New South Wales," v., 303-351; condensed reports on the fishing industries of New South Wales, xiii., 384-390; and of Tasmania, 398-404
- Ramsgate, trawling introduced by Brixham fishermen, i., 273; an important station for the herring fishery, i., 511; its fishing port, iv., 37, 38, 41, 56; increase in the number of vessels employed, iv., 90; casualties to fishing vessels, and loss of life, iv., 171 social condition of its fishermen, iv., 173; size of mesh of nets used there, iv., 314; fisheries carried on there, viii., 337; apprentices, viii., 337
- Rana tigrina*, large frogs, a favourite food of otters in India, ii., 495
- Rang, Captain S., an officer of the French navy, his researches with respect to the paper nautilus, iii., 271
- Rapacious fish, their introduction into fish streams, &c., to be deprecated, vi., 59
- Rasch, Professor, his efforts for the restoration of the Norwegian fisheries, i., 522
- Rathbun, Mr. R., his description of the lobster fishery of the United States, v., 46-48; of the crab fishery, v., 49; of the sponge fishery, v., 51
- Rats, partially aquatic in their habits, ii., 177; destruction caused by them among salmon eggs, ii., 293
- Ravours, rules for their use laid down by a decree of Louis XIV., i., 501
- Rawlinson, Mr. R., his appointment as a Royal Commissioner "to enquire into the best means of preventing the pollution of rivers," iv., 284; remarks by him on the cleansing of rivers, iv., 299
- Ray-maid, another name for the thorn-back, viii., 319
- Rays, their characteristics described, i., 192; specimen of sting-ray in Buckland Museum, i., 196; their lamellate or plate-like gills, ii., 158; formidable spine of the sting-ray, ii., 162; dorsal and anal fins, and shagreen, ii., 163; power of replacing worn teeth, ii., 164; used as food, ii., 165; numerous in the tropics, ii., 444; their place in fairy-lore, iii., 55; not saleable in London, owing to high rates of carriage, iv., 368; dangers to fishermen from sting-rays, v., 466; list of the various species found at Port Jackson, v., 334, 335; spiral valve of the large intestine, vi., 272; their possession of a pancreatic gland, vi., 273; destructive effect of long-line fishing, vi., 289; caught in the North Sea, vii., 316; injury caused by them to oyster beds, xi., 289, 394
- Ray's bream, a British representative of the *Coryphænidæ*, i., 113
- Razorfish, or spout-fish, its geographical distribution, mode of capture, and use as food, xi., 423, 483
- Read, Captain (Deal), remarks by him on the destruction of immature fish, iv., 328; on an invention of his for showing the direction in which a ship is steered, iv., 389
- Reading and District Angling Society, iii., 120
- Rearing troughs. See *Apparatus for fish culture*.
- Red algæ (*Floridæ*), where found, vi., 276
- Red band-fish, or red snake-fish, general description, i., 139
- Redditch Piscatorials, the, iii., 160
- Red herrings, how cured, i., 36; details of analysis, i., 364; price at the beginning of the fifteenth century, i., 396; statistics relating thereto, ii., 219
- Red Indian folk-lore, &c., iii., 18, 31, 36, 55, 72, 80
- Red mullet, or surmullet, anatomical details of the family to which this fish belongs, i., 88; classical references thereto, i., 414; value as food, i.,

- 425; used as bait for crab fishing, vi., 362; heaviest weight on record, vi., 367; presence of fat or oil in the liver, vii., 8, 20; disastrous results of the mode of fishing adopted in the Gulf of Valencia, vii., 251. See also *Mullets*.
- Red snapper fishery of the Gulf of Mexico, v., 11; value of this industry, v., 19, 27
- Redsole, another name for the solonette, viii., 234
- Red wrasse, locality where found, and use as food, i., 417
- Redford, Mr., discoverer of law of storms, vii., 178
- Reece v. Miller, action at law, i., 209
- Reeve, Mr., of Rotterdam, extract from a letter of Sir R. Southwell, addressed to him concerning the Kinsale fishery, vii., 119
- Refrigerating apparatus, iv., 7; xiii., 315; refrigerating cars, v., 7; refrigerating warehouses, advantages to be derived from their adoption, v., 293, 295; their capabilities and appliances, vii., 226, 227; exaggerated views of their efficiency, vii., 226; their insulation, vii., 226; economy of working at sea by means of machinery of steam fishing-vessel, x., 430; refrigerating vans for conveyance of fish, advantages to be derived from their use, x., 453; their cost as compared with ordinary vans, x., 454; description of a van exhibited at Kilburn in 1879, x., 454, 455; cold-storage chambers, xiii., 315
- Registration of fishing boats, viii., 353; ix., 236, 237, 245; for tonnage, viii., 379; effect of present law, viii., 379
- Regulators, definition of the term, ix., 159; laws respecting them, ix., 159-162
- Reineke Fuchs, its affinity to some fish myths, iii., 20
- Religion, its observance by fisher-folk, ii., 200
- Religions, fish in, iii., 31-43
- Remora (sucking-fish), dorsal development of its adhesive organ, i., 111; classical and other references, iii., 25; its use in heraldry, iii., 71; means of conveyance by attachment to the bodies of whales, sharks, and larger fishes, vi., 278
- Rendel, Mr., C.E., the late, his plan for a harbour at Brixham, ix., 35; his method of depositing *pierres perdues*, ix., 100
- Rendezvous of North Sea fishing fleets, vii., 322
- Report by Fishery Commissioners, 1870, as to free passage of fish, i., 215
- Report of Committee, 1882, to inquire into fish trade, iv., 37, 44
- Report of Select Committee on Herring Fisheries, 1881, i., 242
- Report upon the sponges of the Bahama Islands, by W. Saville Kent, v., 394-420. See also *Sponges*.
- Reporting stations, in British Isles, for gaining early intelligence of weather changes, vii., 183
- Reports of Fishery Commission, 1863, iv., 97; 1866, iv., 107
- Reports on Tweed salmon published by Blackwood, vi., 152
- Respiratory organs, not directly attacked by salmon disease, vi., 4; the organs described, viii., 22; x., 8, 9
- Restigouche river, salmon supply, ii., 10; its fame amongst anglers, v., 146
- Restrictions, on freshwater fisheries, i., 208, 248; on modes of fishing, i., 215, 242; on times of fishing, i., 215; on weirs, i., 218; on oyster and shell fishing, i., 245, 246; on use of fixed engines, ii., 311; the want of them in fresh water fisheries, ii., 443; often burdensome and unnecessary, iv., 129, 139, 140; the suggestion of restrictions by zoologists, iv., 417
- Retail trade in fish, question as to cause of high price to consumer, i., 57
- Revenue (annual) of fisheries see *Value of fisheries*.



- Revenues derived in ancient times from allowing foreign nations to fish on Irish coasts, vii., 98
- Rhine salmon, i., 118; xi., 490
- Rhode Island, statistics of its fisheries, v., 24, 25, 29, 31, 41
- Rhodian maritime laws, a code originally promulgated by the Emperor Tiberius, i., 487
- Ribble Basin, pollution of rivers therein, iv., 252, 256, 284
- Ribbon-fish, anatomical details of the family to which it belongs, i., 140
- Ricardo's smelt-hatching box, the apparatus described, ii., 64
- Rice, as an element of diet, vii., 11
- Richmond and Gordon, Duke of, speech by him at the opening of the Exhibition, xiii., 245
- Ridley, Mr., Acting Commissioner for Newfoundland, remarks by him on seal fisheries of that country, vii., 168
- Right whale, form of "spouts," iii., 258; citation of Mr. Beale's opinion in reference to "spouting," iii., 259
- Rimouski, former abundance of cod-fish, v., 121, 152
- Ring-swallowing myth, its origin and adaptations, iii., 58, 60
- Riparian owners, their rights, i., 210-212, 217
- River and pond fishes, an inquiry as to what fishes are best adapted for the purposes of the fish-culturist, ii., 72
- River banks, right of using them for fishing, i., 210-212
- River boundary between two land-owners, i., 211, 212
- River carp, superior in flavour to pond carp, vii., 82
- River conservators, their constitution and powers, i., 230-235; vi., 168
- River fisheries of United States enumerated, v., 26
- River pollutions. See *Pollution of rivers.*
- River smelt. See *Gudgeon.*
- River water for summer use in hatching-houses, vi., 37
- River sturgeon fishery of United States, v., 26
- River Waters Protection Bill (1865) iv., 283
- Rivers Conservancy and Floods Prevention Bill (1881), iv., 288; (1882), iv., 290
- Rivers Conservancy Bill (1879), iv., 287
- Rivers Conservancy Boards, no provision for their formation in the Rivers Pollution Prevention Act of 1876, iv., 279; their constitution advocated by Select Committee of House of Lords in 1877, iv., 286; suggestion embodied in Bills of 1879, iv., 287; and 1881, iv., 288; abortive attempts at legislation for their constitution, iv., 290, 291. See also *Conservators of Fisheries.*
- Rivers exempted from control of fishery districts or special local Acts: Derwent of Cumberland, Great Ouse, Itchin, Welland, Witham, i., 234
- Rivers Floods Prevention Bill (1881), iv., 287
- Rivers subject to special rules: Severn, Thames, i., 234
- Rivers Pollution Act, request that its provisions may be enforced in the case of the river Wye, vii., 42; time of enactment, vii., 68; its inefficacy, vii., 69
- Rivers, their power of cleansing themselves from pollution, vii., 43
- Rivers Pollution Prevention Act (1876), iv., 279, 286, 295
- Rivers Pollution (Scotland) Bill (1864), iv., 283
- Rivers, salmon, productiveness in olden times, ii., 284; artificial drawbacks to their productiveness, ii., 287, 288; productiveness at present in America under natural conditions, ii., 288; extent to which they are rendered unproductive by pollutions, ii., 338-345
- Rivers, Alpine, sources of replenishment, ii., 470
- Roach, anatomical details of the family to which this fish belongs, i., 168; analysis of its flesh, i., 365; price in 1451, i., 398; quality of flesh, i.,

- 432; ii., 77; number of eggs obtained from a  $\frac{3}{4}$ -lb. specimen, ii., 17; mode of hatching, ii., 71; time of spawning, ii., 77; vi., 220; gales and tides destructive to it, ii., 105; air-bladder described, ii., 137; angling in the Hampshire Avon, ii., 368; plentiful in the Thames from Kew upwards to source, ii., 408; autumnal angling, ii., 426; use in heraldry, iii., 67; rods used in roach-fishing, iii., 447; lines — hair *versus* gut, iii., 448; floats—shotting, &c., iii., 449; baits of various kinds, iii., 449; ground-baiting, iii., 450; various methods of fishing, iii., 450–452; localities where fish are found, iii., 452; “swims” in summer and winter, iii., 452; blow-line fishing and dipping, iii., 453; roach in trout streams, vi., 217; conditions under which spawn is deposited, vi., 231
- Roan fleuk, or Roddan, a name given on the east coast of Scotland to the turbot, viii., 193
- Roasting of fish, its advantages, vii., 27
- Robinson, Professor H., quotation from a paper on “River Pollution” read by him at Glasgow, iv., 279
- Robinson, Phil., paper, “Fishes of Fancy,” iii. 1–97
- Rock-herring, a name given in Scotland (Aberdeen) to the scad, viii., 99; another name for the allice-shad, viii., 305
- Rockling, not of commercial importance, i., 152; five-bearded rockling described, i., 153; three-bearded rockling described, i., 153; the fry consumed by mackerel, vi., 281
- Rock whiting, whiting pout, or bib, its economic value, i., 152
- Rod, a name given in the Orkneys to the turbot, viii., 193
- Rod and line fishing, i., 219, 224, 227; ii., 285
- Roddams, a name given in Northumberland to the turbot, viii., 193
- Roddan, a name given on the east coast of Scotland to the turbot, viii., 193
- Rodney Gut, fishing-grounds in the North Sea, ii., 234
- Rods, self-acting, xiii., 8
- Roe, development in salmon, ii., 297
- Rogers’ “History of Agriculture and Prices in England,” i., 391, 395
- Rogue river, Oregon, salmon supply, ii., 9; statistics of its fisheries, v., 34, 35
- Rolle *v.* Whyte, action at law, i., 218
- Romans, the, seine known to them, i., 287; their system of fish culture, ii., 4, 89; their fishwives, ii., 255; their traditions, &c., iii., 7, 9, 11, 13, 15, 25, 34, 45, 49–51, 70; their progress in pisciculture, xi., 95, 257; their cultivation of the oyster, xi., 268
- Romsdalen, the cod fisheries there, v., 281, 283
- Rookeries of seals in the South Sea, vii., 159–161
- “Roole d’Oléron,” a code of laws relating to mariners and fishermen, i., 488
- Roome Bay, its situation and suitability as a site for a harbour, ix., 11; Mr. Leslie’s plans for construction of harbour, ix., 11
- Roosevelt, Hon. R. B., his position as a leading American fish-culturist, v., 12
- Ropes, materials used in their construction in various countries, viii., 6
- Roscoff, zoological station there, iv., 427
- Roseheart, N. B., steps taken by Scotch Fishery Board to improve harbour, ix., 16
- Rosellini, his translation of a hieroglyph relating to fishing, i., 472
- Rot in sheep, &c., caused by flukes, vi., 249
- Rothsay Aquarium, experiments made there with the view of ascertaining the length of time taken by the herring to arrive at maturity, xi., 119
- Rothsay, a seat of the herring fishery in the beginning of the 19th century, xi., 108
- Rough hound. See *Dog-fishes*.
- Round-fish, as contradistinguished from flat-fish, i., 12

- Row-hound, another name for one of the dog-fishes, viii., 314
- Roxburghe, Duke of, remarks by him on the Duke of Edinburgh's paper respecting sea fisheries, iv., 79
- "Royal Charter," loss on the north coast of Anglesea, vii., 179, 200
- Royal Commission of 1858, opinion expressed by them as to the part to be taken by Government in the construction of harbours of refuge, ix., 13
- Royal Commission of 1863 on legislation for sea fisheries, iv., 86, 88, 97
- Royal Commission on saving life at sea, proposed appointment, vii., 215, 216
- Royal Commission of 1864-1865 on Fisheries, iv., 8, 9; of 1882, ix., 284
- Royal crests, iii., 71, 72, 74-76
- Royal fish, i., 207; iii., 45-47; ix., 286
- Royal Fishery Company, formed in the time of Charles II., i., 495
- Royal grants or charters, ii., 307
- Royal Naval Reserve (second class), recruited chiefly from fishermen, iv., 34
- Royal privileges, iii., 46
- Rudd, anatomical details of the family to which this fish belongs, i., 168; when in season, i., 399; use as food or bait, ii., 77; time of spawning, ii., 77; vi., 220; plentiful in the Norfolk broads, ii., 406
- Rudolphi, in reference to the eating of ligules in Italy, vi., 252; statements respecting their exit from fish, confirmed by him, vi., 257
- Ruff, or Pope, i., 85; character of dorsal fin, ii., 148; use as a fish-crest, iii., 67
- Ruhoo, in Hindoo mythology, iii., 38
- Rauning-pollack, a Cornish name for the coal-fish, viii., 154
- Rauning-salmon, a local name for the coal-fish, viii., 154
- Russell, J. Scott, his law of breaking waves, ix., 70
- Russia, salmon eggs imported from California, v., 70; importations of Norwegian fish, v., 292; possessions in America which are the seat of a seal-fishery, vii., 171; progress of pisciculture in that country, xi., 5; plan adopted for catching fish when the surface of the water is frozen, xi., 176; self-acting rods used for fishing through the ice, xiii., 8; comparative scarcity of fish in the Baltic and the Black Seas, xiii., 27; opinions of geologists as to connection, at a former period, of the Black Sea with the Arctic Ocean, xiii., 28; abstraction of salt from the Caspian by evaporation, xiii., 28, 29; value of the fisheries of the Caspian basin, xiii., 29, 30; of the sea of Azov, xiii., 29, of the Black Sea, xiii., 29; of other Russian lakes and rivers, xiii., 29; value of the sturgeon fishery, xiii., 30; fish caught in Russia not sufficient for home consumption, xiii., 30; draft net in use on the Volga, xiii., 30, 31; exhibits of cured fish, xiii., 31; model of Government piscicultural establishment, xiii., 31; model of vessel for carrying fish for long distances alive, xiii., 32; trophy of ropes and lines made at St. Petersburg, xiii., 32; model of a fish shop, xiii., 32; total value of Russian fisheries, xiii., 109
- Russian folk-lore, &c., iii., 20, 56, 57
- Ruther *v.* Harris, action at law, i., 224
- Rutnagiri (India), condition of the fishermen there, ii., 461
- Ryder, Mr., his observations on the development of ova, ii., 18
- Rye Bay, fisheries carried on there, iv., 91; viii., 338; cause of decline in its fisheries, iv., 337; vessels employed, viii., 338; ix., 256
- Ryedale Angling Club, iii., 161
- Rye-grass, Italian, as a product of sewage-farming, vii., 50
- Rytina, the, its discovery on Behring's Island by Steller, the Russian zoologist and traveller, iii., 228; supposed now to be extinct, iii., 228; evidence obtained by Nordenskiöld of its existence in 1854, iii., 229; form of tail, iii., 230; cited as an instance of practical extermination, v. 60



## S

- Sabbath-observing fish, the Shaikh, iii., 35
- Sable, Cape, mackerel fisheries near, v., 40
- Sacramento River, report by Professor Baird, on Mr. Livingston Stone's operations when collecting salmon eggs in, ii., 300; salmon supply increased by artificial propagation, ii., 9; v., 182; vi., 60; statistics of fishery, v., 33, 34
- Sacred fish, iii., 21, 43
- Saguenay river, salmon supply increased by artificial propagation, ii., 10
- Saidhean, the fry of the coal-fish, viii., 154
- Sail-fluke, its colouring, i., 157; anatomical details of the family, (x., 230); and genus to which it belongs, x., 254; geographical distribution, x., 254; habits, x., 255; food, x., 257; spawning, x., 257; size attained by it, x., 257; modes of capture, x., 257; quality of flesh, x., 257; commercial value, x., 258; names given to this fish, x., 258; general description, x., 259
- Sailing trawlers, tonnage of, iv., 347
- Sailors, want of means for preventing loss of life among, iv., 400
- St. Aubyn, Sir John, presides at conference on "Mackerel and Pilchard Fisheries," vi., 111
- St. Croix Island, whalers from, v., 23
- St. George, Isle of, fur seal fishery, vii., 171
- St. Helena, number and general description of the population, and the commerce of the island, v., 480-483
- St. Ives Bay Fisheries, acts regulating them, i., 239
- St. Ives (Cornwall), pilchard seining at, i., 288; vi., 133, 136; method of working "seines" there, ii., 226; number of fishermen and vessels employed in the district, iv., 42; social condition of the population, iv., 173; extensive fisheries carried on there, viii., 339; ix., 27; vessels employed, viii., 339; its importance as a site for a harbour of refuge, ix., 27-33; opinions of eminent authorities on this point, ix., 30, 32; plan for formation of harbour suggested by Captain Vetch, R.E., ix., 30; tidal influences of the locality, ix., 31; recommendation of Select Committee of House of Commons, ix., 32; suggestion as to provision of funds for construction of harbour, ix., 33; St. Ives luggers, xi., 111
- St. Jerome's Creek, Maryland, hatching station, v., 68
- St. John's (Worcester) Amateur Angling Association, iii., 162
- St. Lawrence, River and Gulf of, abandoned by U.S. fishermen, v. 19; mackerel fishery, v., 40, 137; abundance of fish, v., 119-121; methods of fishing v., 132; causes which hinder the development of the fisheries, v., 132; seal fishery, v., 141; vii., 156-158; advantages of telegraphic system, v., 144; salmon fishery, v., 147; disappearance of cod fish, v., 152; time of arrival of seals, vii., 156; mode of capturing them, vii., 157
- St. Lucia, condensed report on its fishing industries, xiii., 391-394
- St. Paul, Isle of, gigantic calamary cast ashore at, iii., 373; fur seal fishery, vii. 171
- St. Tudwall's Road, its suitability for conversion into a harbour, ix., 23
- St. Valery-sur-Somme, artificial breeding of mussels there, vi., 313
- Saints connected with fishing legends : Ambrose, iii., 14; Andrew, iii., 33, 34, 48; Anthony, iii., 33, 48; Benedict, iii., 35; Benignus, iii., 35; Christopher, iii., 17, 33; Margaret, iii., 64; Matthias, iii., 48; Peter, iii., 33, 48, 56; Seven Champions of Christendom, iii., 34, 48; Wilfred, iii., 46; Xavier, iii., 10, 11; Zeno, iii., 33, 34, 48
- Saithe, a local name for the coal-fish, viii., 154

- Sale of fish caught, viii., 375
- Sale of fish, limitations of size of fish sold, ix., 152, 153; laws passed with the view of keeping down the price of fish, ix., 154-162, 240
- Salem Harbour, effects of heating food on fish caught there, vi., 296
- Salford, report from, as to river pollution, iv., 257
- Salinity of Schelde delta affected by railway dam, v., 87
- Salinity of sea, its influence on animal and vegetable life, vi., 277; xi., 567
- Salivary glands, absent in fish, vi., 270; viii., 14
- Salmo brachypoma*, limited to British Isles, vi., 43
- Salmo cambracus*, wide geographical range of, vi., 43
- Salmo ferax*. See *Great Lake trout*.
- Salmo fontinalis*. See *Brook trout*.
- Salmo Gallivensis*, limited to British Isles, vi., 43
- Salmo levensis*. See *Loch Leven trout*.
- Salmo levensis* crossed by *Salmo salar*, period required to hatch eggs of, ii., 41
- Salmo Orcadensis*, a non-migratory form, vi., 48
- Salmo sebago*, of America, vi., 49; remarks by Mr. Chambers thereon, vi., 61; proved to be true *Salmo Salar*, vi., 64; remarks by Sir J. Maitland thereon, vi., 67
- Salmon, Mr. (Grimsby), remarkable destruction of immature fish, iv., 335; on railway rates for carriage of fish, iv., 368; on causes of loss of life at sea, iv., 390
- Salmon and salmon fisheries, value of British Fisheries, i., 40; commonly found on Scotch tables, i., 62; description of the tribe, i., 161; value of the Irish fisheries, i., 201; ii., 250; vi., 56, 201; mill dams, their effect on productiveness of salmon rivers, i., 217; fixed engines forbidden, i., 222; licence required for salmon fishing, i., 224; penalties for taking and selling unseasonable fish, i., 227, 228; descriptions of nets used i., 316; analysis of salmon as food, i., 362, 364; price in olden times, i., 393, 396; best season for, i., 398; not to be taken from September to November, i., 400; yielded plentifully by the Thames, in 1593, i., 418; value as food, i., 425; peale, or spring salmon better than full grown, i., 426; first hatching, of eggs in England, ii., 6; months during which eggs are hatched in America, ii., 8; extermination of salmon in certain rivers in British Isles, ii., 13; number of eggs produced by each fish, ii., 16; habit of covering eggs with gravel and sand, ii., 18; oil-drops imbedded in the vitellus, ii., 19; habits with regard to spawning, ii., 21, 24; artificial spawning, ii., 22, 42; salmon and trout culture, ii., 25; apparatus, &c., for artificial hatching, ii., 35; esteem in which flesh of salmon is held, ii., 281; the Thames fishery in olden times, ii., 281, 282; necessity for protection, ii., 281; ix., 207, 285; peculiarities caused by nature of their food, ii., 281; importance of the fishery as a commercial industry, ii., 282, 285; Royal Commission on Salmon Fisheries (1861), ii., 283; present value of the fisheries of the United Kingdom, ii., 284, 285; statistics of the Wear (1348-1542), ii., 284; capital invested in fisheries of the United Kingdom, ii., 286; quantity of salmon sold at Billingsgate in 1882, ii., 287; consumption of salmon in the United Kingdom, ii., 287; statistics of the value of the British salmon fishery, ii., 287; vi., 178, 201; abundance of salmon in American rivers, ii., 288, 289; instances in Scotland and the Rocky Mountains of salmon rivers in their natural condition, ii., 288; fisheries of the Pacific coast of North America, ii., 288; v., 19, 32, 33, 34, 119, 147; vi., 60; limit of age in salmon, ii., 291; its fecundity, ii., 291, 304; difficulties in breeding, ii., 292; life history of salmon, ii., 292-

303; migration, ii., 296; tinning on the Columbia river, ii., 305; spearing, recognised as a mode of capture in England and Scotland in bygone times, ii., 314-316; causes of deterioration of the fisheries, ii., 316-324; over fishing and dams, ii., 317; weirs, pound locks, ii., 318, 349; canals, pollution of water by factories, ii., 319; the value of salmon fisheries contrasted with that of manufacturing and mining industries, ii., 320, 321; salmon passes, ii., 325-337; xiii., 154-158; injury caused to salmon fisheries by pollution of rivers, ii., 338-345, 349; ix., 167; xiii., 158; description of method of artificial rearing, ii., 346; fisheries affected by natural phenomena, ii., 355; large takes of salmon in Great Britain, ii., 364; localities in Scotland famous for salmon, ii., 376; period of the year at which salmon fishing begins, ii., 388; occurrence of salmon in legends of Scandinavia, iii., 62, 83; in heraldry, iii., 67, 74; superstitions respecting, in Scotland, iii., 87; breeding of, by Esk Fishery Association, iii., 154; extension, in recent times, of the sources of supply, iv., 7; possibility of extermination by over netting, iv., 11; imported from the Rhine, iv., 118; rates for carriage of salmon from California, iv., 367; red colour of flesh caused by feeding on crustaceans, iv., 438; quantity canned in the United States, v., 8; in Canada, v., 147; failure and subsequent revival of Canadian fisheries, v., 145-147; fly-fishing in Canada, v., 146; artificial hatching in Canada, v., 146; regulations for use of nets in Canada, v., 155; quantity taken in Japan, v., 192, 200; fisheries of Labrador, v., 237; curious local decision in America that salmon is not fish, v., 236; revenue of Swedish salmon fisheries, v., 262; price of Norwegian salmon, v., 289; decrease of supply in Norway, v., 289; introduced into Tas-

mania, v., 306; snout easily affected by disease, vi., 3; number received in London during past five years, vi., 8; conditions under which largest proportion of eggs can be hatched, vi., 38; breeding at Howietoun, vi., 43; question of return of smolts to rivers in which liberated, vi., 43; hatching of land-locked salmon in the United States, vi., 62; value of fisheries of Scotland, vi., 149, 159; instances of sterility, vi., 151; condition of fish during and after spawning season, vi., 151, 156, 157; migration of salmon, vi., 154; suggestions as to the regulation of fisheries, vi., 160, 196, 200; salmon fisheries of Canada, vi., 173; xiii., 61; causes of parasitism in salmon, vi., 298; infested by great tape worm, vii., 30; protection during breeding season, vii., 31; preservation for the table by freezing, vii., 211, 241; close time for salmon first established, ix., 149; subsequent legislation thereon, ix., 165, 166; injury to salmon fisheries caused by locks and dams, ix., 167; duties of the State in relation to fisheries, ix., 168; principles of existing laws, ix., 168; disappearance of salmon from the Thames, ix., 169; inquiry into the state of the fisheries, ix., 169; their preservation a proper subject for legislation, ix., 207; *résumé* of existing laws respecting them, ix., 219; the salmon fishery in Newfoundland, xiii., 54; in the United States, xiii., 69-73; in Denmark, xiii., 80; in Sweden, xiii., 83; in Norway, xiii., 93; in Holland, xiii., 99; possibility of exhausting a fishery, xiii., 135; causes which lead to a diminution in the supply of salmon, xiii., 153, 154, 158

Salmon disease, description of, vi., 3; xi., 55, 59; not prevalent in the Tyne, vi., 5; recovery from, vi., 7; attacks young fish, vi., 6; is a *mycosis*, vi., 11; destruction of fish in the Tweed, vi., 156, 163; causes assigned for it,



- xi., 56, 68-75; experiments with regard to it, xi., 56-58; opinions as to causes of the disease which have resulted from these experiments, xi., 58; different forms of the disease, xi., 59; how probably communicated, xi., 60-62; stamping-out advocated, xi., 62; suggested remedies, xi., 75-81
- Salmon Fishery Acts (1871 to 1878), i., 214, 218, 227; (1861) ix., 210
- Salmon ladders or passes, descriptions of, ii., 94, 325-337; xiii., 154-158; ladder at Collooney Fall, sketch of, ii., 276; ladder at Lower Ballisodare Fall, ii., 328-331
- Salmon legislation in Scotland, viii., 487-557; Home Drummond's Act, viii., 490; Bill of 1861, viii., 491; Act of 1862, viii., 492; failure of district boards, viii., 494; abolition of "fixed engines" in estuaries, viii., 501; extension of close time, viii., 502; poaching and pollutions, viii., 503; deficiencies of Act of 1862, viii., 504; Salmon Fisheries (Scotland) Continuance Act, 1863, viii., 505; Salmon Fisheries (Scotland) Amendment Act, 1864, viii., 505; Salmon Exportation Act, 1863, viii., 505; Act of 1868, viii., 505; Special Commissioners' Report of 1871, viii., 508; Fishery Board Act of 1882, viii., 509; question of expediency of superintendence of salmon fisheries by Fishery Board, viii., 510; suggestions for improvement of law: necessity for Consolidation Act, viii., 512; powers of inspector, viii., 513; fixed engines, viii., 515; pollutions, viii., 524; mill-dams, viii., 528; natural obstructions, viii., 531; annual close time, viii., 532; weekly close time, viii., 533; poaching, viii., 533; licences, viii., 536; miscellaneous suggestions, viii., 537; legislation affecting the fisheries in the Tweed, viii., 539-549; in the Solway Firth, viii., 550-556
- Salmon-trout, description of, i., 163; inferiority of bull-trout, ii., 352; extensively exported from Canada, v., 19; its abundance in Canadian rivers, v., 148; description of the New South Wales fish, so called, v., 309; value of salmon trout at different ages, vi., 44; its habits, vi., 150
- Salmonidæ*, description of, i., 161; description of hatching apparatus, ii., 35; vi., 43; xi., 7, 43, 44; list of fish coming under this head, ii., 134, 351; artificial propagation in the United States, ii., 288, 289; xi., 5; culture of, in private establishments, ii., 369; list of non-migratory salmonidæ, vi., 48, 49; conditions necessary to successful breeding, vi., 209; best food for, vi., 219; largely invaded by entozoa, vi., 248; effects of forests on breeding, vii., 270, 277; parasitism in, vi., 298; eating of, in uncooked state, likely to produce tape-worm, vii., 30; hindrances to natural reproduction, xi., 3, 21, 22; artificial propagation in France, xi., 4; in Russia, xi., 5; in Canada, xi., 6; necessity of a supply of pure water for hatching apparatus, xi., 6, 41; transferring the eggs to the troughs, xi., 8; method of taking the eggs from the parent fish, xi., 9, 51; modes of fecundating the ova, xi., 10, 25, 51; its subsequent treatment, xi., 12, 26, 44, 45; the sowing of ova in artificial redds, xi., 13; treatment of "alevins," xi., 14, 45; food most suitable after fish have emerged from the "alevin" stage, xi., 14, 47; treatment of young fish at a later period, xi., 15, 45, 46, 47; kind of stream to be selected for their habitat, xi., 15; the rearing of the salmonidæ, in ponds, xi., 15, 22-31, 47-50; danger of overstocking, xi., 16, 33, 35; necessity of affording greater facilities for natural reproduction, xi., 16; artificial breeding extensively practised, xi., 23; scarcity of trout as a marketable fish, xi., 23; destruction of fish by poachers and others, xi., 24, 35; by fish-eating birds, xi., 25; precautions to be taken when trans-

- porting ova to distant places, xi., 26 ; causes of loss of eggs in transit, xi., 26 ; destruction of young fish by larger ones, xi., 28, 30, 33, 46, 50 ; rearing of young fish in boxes, xi., 28 ; artificial not so good as natural food for young fish, xi., 29 ; value of water weeds in ponds for rearing fish, xi., 29, 36, 48, 49 ; stocking of ponds and watercourses, xi., 31-34 ; varieties of salmonidæ most suitable for English waters, xi., 34 ; protection of waters against "netting," xi., 36 ; kind of water most suitable, xi., 41 ; treatment of water before using it in hatching apparatus, xi., 41, 43 ; hatching-house, xi., 42 ; water most suitable for rearing fry, xi., 42 ; necessity of giving food with regularity, xi., 46 ; directions for feeding fish in nursery and stock ponds, xi., 48-50 ; species and varieties recommended for cultivation, xi., 490-493
- Salpæ, diatoms swallowed by, vi., 277
- Salt, its high price in India and the effect thereof upon fisheries, ii., 443, 451, 461, 463, 464 ; salt earth, use of legalised in India, ii., 447 ; statistics as to sale of salt in Madras presidency, ii., 448 ; amount used in India for curing a given quantity of fish, ii., 450 ; cheapness of, in Beloochistan and the Portuguese settlements, in India, ii., 451 ; consequent advantages to contiguous British territory, ii., 451, 455 ; quantity produced in Japan, v., 192, 193 ; largely made by evaporation in the Bahamas, v., 371 ; value of salt imported into the Gold Coast Colony, 1878-1881, v., 461 ; used for preserving sealskins, vii., 163
- Salt fish, trade in this commodity in India, ii., 446 ; statement of inland trade in India, ii., 451 ; imported into England from Newfoundland and Norway, iv., 118, 119 ; quantity produced in Japan, v., 192 ; exported from Norway, v., 293 ; production of salt fish in Spain, v., 359 ; in Holland, vii., 285 ; in Iceland and the Faroe Islands, vii., 295
- Salt-pits of San Fernando, v., 359
- Salt-water fish, sometimes found in fresh water, viii., 121
- Salt-water fluke, a name given at Edinburgh to the dab, viii., 213
- Salt-water lakes of Spain, v., 360
- Saltcoats, a seat of the herring fishery at the beginning of the 19th century, xi., 108
- Salted cod, a name given in Westmoreland to the cod, viii., 128
- Salted codfish (klipfisk), recipes for cooking, v., 300
- Salterns, number employed in Scotch herring fishery, vi., 75
- Saltfleet, whelks taken at, vi., 303
- "Salting in bulk" of herrings, vi., 83
- Saltoun, Lord, aid rendered by him towards construction of harbour at Fraserburgh, ix., 16
- Salt pans used in China, models of, v., 178
- Salvage of nets, ix., 238
- Salvage, state of the law on the subject, viii., 403 ; provisions of International Convention of the Hague, viii., 415
- Sannazzaro, Jacopo, fishing eclogues by, i., 504
- Sand-dab, a name given at Redcar (Yorkshire) to the dab, viii., 215
- Sand eel-bill, a name given in Ayrshire to the greater weever, viii., 80
- Sand-eels, description of, i., 154 ; as food for salmon, vi., 152, 184 ; for herring, vi., 283 ; for cod, vi., 285 ; viii., 174, 177 ; xi., 485
- Sand fleuk, a name given in Edinburgh to the smear-dab, viii., 208
- Sand, a possible cause of irritation in salmon disease, vi., 4 ; its deposit in harbours, ix., 101
- Sand-lance as food for cod, v., 125, 126 ; as food for herrings, vi., 282, 284 ; viii., 174-181
- Sand-smelt, description of, i., 141 ; viii., 109-112 ; called smelt where the true smelt is unknown, viii., 109 ; good bait for haddock, viii., 111

- Sand sole, another name for the lemon-sole, viii., 231
- Sand sucker, a name given at Edinburgh to the long rough dab, viii., 191
- Sander Rang, Captain, great cuttle seen by him, iii., 363
- Sandwich Islands, salmon eggs exported to, v., 70; the whale fishery, xiii., 74
- Sandy Point, a station for sealers in the Straits of Magellan, vii., 160, 165
- Saneels, a name given in the Moray Firth to the lesser sand-launce, viii., 177
- San Francisco, head quarters of the Pacific whaling fleets, v., 19
- Sankey Brook and Canal, report as to their polluted condition, iv., 263
- Sapphirine gurnard. See *Gurnards*.
- Saprolegnia ferax*, description of, ii., 390; vi., 9, 259; xi., 55, 67; is the direct cause of salmon disease, vi., 11, 17; that of salmon similar to the fungus on dead insects, vi., 11; that from insects affects fish, vi., 13; destroyed by salt water, vi., 14; identical with aquarium fungus, vi., 14; either saprophytic or parasitic, vi., 14, 17; modes of reproduction, vi., 16; exists only in fresh water, vi., 17; has prevailed as an epidemic within last few years, vi., 24; not affected by drought or flood, vii., 268
- Saprophytes, definition of the term, vi., 9
- Sardines, analysis of flesh, i., 364; nets used for, off Malabar, ii., 454; fishery of Maine (United States), v., 8, 42; at Eastport (United States), v., 20; quantity taken in Japan, v., 192; nets used for taking them in Spain, v., 356; their migration compared with that of pilchards, vi., 144; preyed upon by sharks, vi., 281; young pilchards so termed when tinned, viii., 286; fishery in Greece, xiii., 32; in Italy, xiii., 38; in Spain, xiii., 43; in Portugal, xiii., 48; in France, xiii., 100
- Sarding, said to be synonymous with pilchard, viii., 286
- Sarmiento, Father, on tunny fisheries, vii., 247
- Sars, Professor G. O., his investigations in the Scandinavian Seas, iv., 9; remarks on abundance of cod off Lofoten, iv., 15; discovery of microscopic animals in vast numbers in sea off Lofoten, vi., 283; his discoveries with regard to the mode in which fishes' eggs are deposited, x., 26, 106, 128, 172; his researches with respect to the life history of the cod-fish, x., 169
- Sattie, a name given at Aberdeen to the dab, viii., 213
- "Saturday Magazine," extract from, on Japanese mermaids, iii., 216
- Sauces for fish, vii., 13
- Saunders, Mr. J., remarks on harbour accommodation, iv., 383
- Sauropsida*, definition of the term, viii., 6
- Saury or Saury-pike, description of, i., 166; large quantities taken at certain seasons in the Australian seas, v., 306, 307; names and description of the different species of this family, v., 330, 331; names given to this fish, viii., 242; anatomical details, viii., 242; varieties, viii., 242; habits, viii., 243; means of capture, viii., 243; breeding, viii., 244; value as food, viii., 244; habitat, viii., 244; size attained by it, viii., 245
- Savannah, market fleet at, v., 20
- Saving life at sea, inadequacy of provision now made for this, vii., 200; 201; ocean going steamers insufficiently provided with boats, vii., 201; necessity for improved apparatus for launching, vii., 212; provisioning of life-saving apparatus, vii., 213
- Saw-fish, discovery of, in fresh water, ii., 91; prey upon herrings, vi., 281
- Saxony, development by zoologists of fish industry there, iv., 411
- Sayer, Mr., statistics by, on railway and steamboat charges, iv., 133, 137, 190, 193, 374; remarks by him on proposal to attach curing places to fish markets, iv., 137; on railway



- rates for fish, iv., 374-376; on supply of fresh fish to London, v., 247, 250
- Say-nay, a name given in Lancashire to the lampern, viii., 325
- Scabbard-fish, its anatomy, i., 123
- Scad, anatomical details, i., 114; viii. 99; value as food, i., 115; viii., 102; size attained by it, i., 115; viii., 103; names by which known, viii., 99; varieties, viii., 100; habits, viii., 100; means of capture, viii., 101; baits, viii., 101; breeding, viii., 101; uses, viii., 102; habitat, viii., 102
- Scales, iii., 37
- Scales, viii., 9; names given to various forms, viii., 10; x., 5
- Scallop, in heraldry, iii., 67; where found, xi., 418, 481; use as bait, xi., 418
- Scallop fisheries, of United States, v., 25; their value, v., 27
- Scaly Turtle, the. See *Turtles*.
- Scammon, Captain, U.S., on whales spouting, iii., 261; work on Marine Mammalia, vii., 167
- Scandinavian fishermen in the United States, v., 21
- Scandinavian myths, folk-lore, &c., iii., 6, 10, 32, 62, 83
- Scarborough, size of mesh of net used at, iv., 314; fisheries carried on there, viii., 334; vessels employed, viii., 334; payment of crews, viii., 334; its inaccessibility at low water, ix., 5; its importance as a fishery port, ix., 255
- Scarus, introduced into Italy by Optalus, ii., 5
- Scattan or sgadan, a name given in the Moray Firth to the herring, viii., 248
- Schaffner and Helbig process, for preventing pollution of rivers, iv., 264
- Schelde River, fishermen from hamlets round, v., 87; salinity of delta affected by dam, v., 87; observations as to salinity and temperature of water, v., 94; age of oysters producing eggs in, v., 109; good situation for oyster culture, v., 110
- "Schiller," loss of the, vii., 200
- Schlei. See *Tench, Gold*.
- Schliemann, Dr., discoveries at Mycenæ, iii., 246
- Schnapper, an Australian fish, general description and habits, v., 313, 314
- Schroder, experiments on fish preservation, vii., 220
- "Schulls" (shoals of pilchards), methods of capturing, ii., 224
- Schwann, observations on putrefaction of animal substances, vii., 219, 220
- Sciæna (Indian), its anatomy, i., 121; peculiarity of the stomach, vi., 271
- Sciænida*, immense quantities found at certain seasons of the year, v., 306, 307; a valuable family of food fishes, v., 318
- Scientific collections exhibited at the International Fisheries Exhibition, iv., 408, 412
- Scientific inquiry in relation to fish culture and fisheries, iv., 408, 429
- Scientific research, its influence on development of fisheries, ix., 211; State aid towards such research, ix., 215, 218
- Scientific results of the International Fisheries Exhibition, iv., 424, 428
- Scientific results of the exhibition, discussion on, iv., 427-444
- Scilly, a port for mackerel boats, vi., 125
- Science, cause of public indifference to, in the United Kingdom, iv., 410
- Scina, Signor Domenico, verses by, on the dressing of tunny, i., 479
- Sekizawa Akekio, his paper on "Fish Culture in Japan," x., 64
- Sclerodermi*, or file fishes, anatomy of, i., 180
- Sclerodermi* (New South Wales), peculiarities of this family, v., 333
- Scombrida*, or mackerel tribe, anatomy of, i., 108; their habits, ii., 147; abundance of fish of this family in the Australian Seas, v., 306, 307; groups comprised in this family, v., 320
- Scopelida*, general description of this family of food fishes (New South Wales), v., 330

Scoresby, statement by, as to extreme length of Greenland whale, i., 492  
 Scorpion fishes, i., 94; ii., 478  
 Scotch fish-wives, ii., 196, 197  
 Scotch fisher-folk, history of, ii., 195  
 Scotch fisheries, right of fishing in tidal part of navigable rivers, i., 210; salmon and trout fishing, regulations as to, i., 211, 235; salmon fishings only capable of belonging to subjects, by crown grants, i., 211; ii., 311; Salmon Fisheries Acts of 1862, i., 235; District Fishery Boards, their mode of election and functions, i., 235; Law of Salmon Fisheries, i., 235; ii., 310, 311; appointment of an Inspector authorised by a recent Act, i., 237; common rights with regard to "white fishing," i., 240; herring branding, i., 241; statutes relating to herring fisheries, i., 241; method of using the seine-net, i., 290; capital invested in herring fishery, ii., 215; number of anglers in Scotland, ii., 285; licences for net fishing for salmon not necessary, ii., 285; effects of protection on salmon fisheries, ii., 285; stake nets, arguments in their favour, ii., 306; their suppression, ii., 310; weekly close time or "Saturday's slap," ii., 310; foreshore fishing, existence of a private right in, ii., 310; provision for free passage of salmon through cruives or damdykes, ii., 311; extent of the facilities which exist for angling, ii., 375; number of men and boys engaged in fishing, iv., 29, 42, 59; quantity of fish captured for each life (of fishermen) lost in a year, iv., 47; herring fishery increase of, iv., 89; seine-net fishing, attempt to put a stop to it in Scotland, iv., 101; injurious effect of high railway rates upon supply of fish to home markets, iv., 123, 124; question of State patronage, iv., 129, 132, 142; export of Scotch herrings to Germany, iv., 147; division of profits in the herring fishery, iv., 163; spawning herring fisheries, v., 285; Scotch salmon sent to London

markets in recent years, vi., 8; annual value of herring fishing, vi., 73; Fishery Acts, vi., 159, 171, 190; value of salmon fisheries, vi., 149, 159, 201; sea coast fisheries, vi., 149; close times for salmon, vi., 160; poaching vi., 162; management of salmon fisheries, vi., 163; amount drawn for crown leases of salmon fisheries, vi., 204; gradual decay of lobster fisheries, vi., 328; use of steam herring boats, vii., 129, 146; suggestions as to teaching of Irish fishermen, by taking them as pilots on Irish coast, vii., 138; railway rates from north of Scotland to London, vii., 227; average take of herrings, viii., 276; number of persons employed in that fishery, viii., 277; value of gear used in herring fishery, viii., 278; use of cotton nets, viii., 278; various fisheries prosecuted on east coast, viii., 333; xi., 183-224; boats used, viii., 333; fisheries generally worked on the co-operative principle, viii., 334; steam trawling, viii., 334; range of fisheries, viii., 334; west coast fisheries, viii., 340; boats employed, viii., 340; co-operative principle general, viii., 340; mode of fishing adopted, viii., 340; statistics showing value, number of vessels and men employed, &c., viii., 378; salmon fisheries, statistics, viii., 556; value of herring fishery in 1880, ix., 21  
 Scotch District Fisheries Boards, constitution of, vi., 168  
 Scotch Fisheries Improvement Association, report on condition of Scotch salmon fisheries, vi., 164; viii., 557; establishment of the Association, vi., 167  
 Scotch Fishery Board, establishment of, i., 236; powers of, i., 242; xi., 108; statistics and other information supplied by Board, ii., 242; vi., 72, 81; suggestion as to Board collecting money for a fishermen's provident fund, ii., 274  
 Scotch (east coast) herring fishery—period of the year during which the

- fishery is prosecuted, xi., 131; number of persons employed in the fishery, xi., 183; manners and mode of life of the fisher-folk, xi., 183-186; their general prosperity, xi., 186; boats and gear employed, xi., 187; description of nets employed, xi., 188; statistics of the number of boats at the various stations, xi., 187, 188; their aggregate value, xi., 188, 189; baskets for measuring fish on delivery to the curer, xi., 189; spades or scoops, xi., 189; mode of prosecuting the fishery, xi., 190; unloading of the boats, xi., 190; herring curers, xi., 191; amount of capital invested in the business, xi., 191; description of curing yards, xi., 192; plant necessary for the business of a curer, xi., 193; the duties and earnings of the coopers, xi., 194; "oramen," xi., 194; "gutters," ii., 212; xi., 195; "kipperers" and "smokers," xi., 195; cartage of herrings from the boats to the curing yards, xi., 196; description of the barrels used for packing the cured herring, xi., 196; descriptions of salt used at different stages of the cure, xi., 198; Government bounties in aid of the fishery, xi., 199; the modern system of bounties paid by the curer to the fisher, xi., 199-203; "arles," xi., 201; trade in fresh herring, xi., 204; kippers, xi., 204; red herring, xi., 205; tinned herring, xi., 205; the pickle cure, xi., 205; use of fish offal as manure, xi., 207; history of the system of branding herring, xi., 207; the brand explained, xi., 208; number of barrels branded, and amount of fees paid in recent years, xi., 210; benefits considered to be derived from the use of the brand, xi., 211; value to the community of the herring fishery, xi., 211; trades benefited by it, xi., 212; benefits derived by railways and shipping, xi., 213; the relation of banks to the fishing trade, xi., 214; the export trade, xi., 215-217; history of the fishery, xi., 218; legislation respecting it, xi., 218; statistics of the fishery, xi., 220-223; necessity for improved harbour accommodation, xi., 223; recent improvements in boats, gear, &c., 223; desirability of providing better accommodation for fishermen at the herring centres, xi., 224
- Scotch Herring Fishery Board, date of establishment, viii., 449; ix., 172, 182, 243; functions of the Board, viii., 450; ix., 246, 247; changes in its constitution, ix., 246
- Scotch Rivers, remarks of the Royal Commissioners on River Pollution thereon, iv., 258
- Scotland, Commissioners of Salmon Fisheries, powers of, i., 235
- Scotland, Meteorological Society of, supply thermometers to fishermen, to ascertain temperature of fishing grounds, i., 280
- Scotland, north coast, general deficiency of harbour accommodation, ix., 19; suggestions as to mode of providing funds for improvements, ix., 19; Port Sculliance, ix., 20; Tolmine, ix., 20
- Scotland, state aided harbours, piers, &c., there, vii., 134
- Scotland, west coast, depletion of breeding beds of herring by predaceous fish, vi., 292; possesses good natural harbours, ix., 21; period of the year during which the herring fishery is prosecuted, xi., 132
- Scott, Lord Henry, M.P., on oyster fisheries, v., 85, 103
- Scott, R. H., paper on "Storm Warnings," vii., 177-191
- Scott, Sir Walter, and fisher-folk, ii., 193, 199
- Scouring of channels and harbours by back waters, ix., 105; by artificial means, ix., 107; duration of scouring, ix., 109; effective velocities of currents, ix., 109
- Scribbled mackerel, a variety of the common mackerel, vi., 125
- Scringe nets, or ground seine, i., 291; iv., 13



Sculpen or white mussel, xi., 484

Scuppang fishery, v., 63

Scylla and Charybdis, iii., 247-249

*Scyllarus arctus*, rare specimen of the lobster tribe, vi., 357, 365, 366

Sea and freshwater fishing, distinction between, i., 253

Sea-bague, a name given in the Isle of Man to the flounder, viii., 216

Sea-bass, artificial hatching of, in America, v., 14

Sea-bat, iii., 11

Sea-bear, iii., 11

Sea-birds; protected by law, vi., 293; their destruction of mussels, vi., 307

"Sea bishop," iii., 28

Sea bottom, belief in green fields, &c., there, iii., 12

Sea-bream (common) anatomical details, viii., 66; x., 98; general habits, viii., 67; x., 99; food, viii., 67; x., 99; spawning, viii., 67; x., 99; modes of capture, viii., 67; x., 100; quality of flesh, viii., 67; x., 100; habitat, viii., 68; geographical distribution, x., 98; commercial value, x., 100; general description, x., 100

Sea-bream, varieties: "Old wife," viii., 64-66; x., 96; common sea-bream, viii., 66-68; x., 98-101; Spanish bream, viii., 68; x., 101; *Erythrinus* sea-bream, viii., 69; x., 101; Owen's, viii., 70

Sea-brems, varieties of, i., 92; season for it, i., 399; Venner's opinion thereon, i., 424; esteemed in Japan, v., 200; a presentable fish for table, vii., 21; anatomical details, x., 95; general habits, x., 96; food, x., 96; spawning, x., 96; size attained by them, x., 96; modes of capture, x., 97; quality of flesh, x., 97; commercial value, x., 97; behaviour in confinement, x., 97; names given to this fish, x., 97; general description, x., 97

Sea-bream, sharp-toothed, same as common sea-bream, viii., 66

Sea-bullhead, i., 97

Sea-canary, the white whale, peculiar noise made by it, iii., 259

Sea cat, iii., 11; a name given in Sussex to the greater weever, viii., 80

Sea cattle, a myth, iii., 84, 86

Sea-crow, a name given to the tub-fish (one of the gurnards), viii., 75

Sea-cucumber or trepang. See *Bêche-de-mer*.

Sea-dace, bass so-called in Kent, viii., 58

Sea deities, iii., 19, 22, 31, 62, 84. See also *Divinities*.

Sea eagles, their capability of leading a partly aquatic life, ii., 176

Sea-ears, eaten in Japan, v., 199, 200

Sea elephant fishery, centres of, v., 20

Sea elephant oil, where procured, v., 19

Sea fauna, duplicate of those of the land, iii., 11; for species, see *Sea animals*.

Sea fish, necessity for their artificial propagation, iv., 331; culture of, in China, v., 183, 184; in Spain, v., 360; opinions as to their possible exhaustion, xiii., 132, 135, 138; effect of over fishing on fish approaching the coasts to spawn, xiii., 137, 151

Sea fisheries, unaffected by municipal legislation, i., 207; importance of herring fisheries, i., 238; regulation of sea fisheries, i., 246; tendency to remove legislative restrictions, i., 248; bounties in the time of Charles II., i., 495; time at which sea-fishing, was introduced into Britain, iii., 46; importance of sea fisheries in supplying food and training seamen, iv., 27; principles of legislation for, paper by Mr. Shaw-Lefevre, iv., 85-106; fisheries, their relative importance, viii., 41; their value in food production, viii., 42; views of fishermen and others as to deterioration, viii., 42, 223-226; should be subject to proper regulations, viii., 43; methods adopted to capture fish, viii., 44-53; necessity for appointment of inspectors, viii., 50; value of periodical notices of localities of shoals of fish, viii., 54; causes of falling off

of fishery in certain localities, viii., 54; fishes caught in British seas, enumerated and described, viii., 57-328; antiquity of the cod-fishery, viii., 123; its productiveness, viii., 134; destruction of fry of all kinds of fish by in-shore nets, viii., 274; laws for their regulation and protection, viii., 333-485; description of the fisheries carried on in British seas, viii., 333-345; nets used, viii., 345-348; fish caught on various coasts, viii., 349-351; grievances of fishermen, viii., 351; mode of conducting the fisheries, viii., 375; sale of fish caught, viii., 375; settling up, viii., 377; value of fisheries in the United Kingdom and countries contiguous to it, viii., 377; effects of the present law as to desertions, viii., 388; desirability of formation of one Fisheries' Board for the United Kingdom, viii., 464; suggestions as to its constitution, viii., 467; taking of immature fish, viii., 484; a nursery for the Navy, ix., 173, 174; all British subjects free to take part in the sea fisheries of the United Kingdom, ix., 174, 240; protective legislation unnecessary, ix., 207; with some few exceptions, ix., 208; present state of the law with respect to fisheries, ix., 219; fishing ports of England, Wales, and the Isle of Man, ix., 255-257; descriptions of nets used, x., 420-423; line fishing, x., 423; steam capstans, x., 424, 434-436; necessity for regulations limiting size of mesh in nets and establishing close seasons, x., 424; steam fishing vessels, x., 425-434; advantages of steam carriers, x., 436-446; railway companies and the rates charged by them for carriage of fish, x., 446-453; refrigerating vans, x., 453-456; improved fish markets, conditions necessary to be observed in designing them, x., 456-463; cold storage in fish markets, x., 463-465; number of vessels and persons employed in Great

Britain in the fishing industry, x., 466; quantity of fish carried by rail in 1881, x., 466; necessity for government control of the fisheries, x., 466; sea fisheries of the United Kingdom, their wide importance, xiii., 249; energetic prosecution of fishing operations in recent years, xiii., 294; importance of the trawling industry, xiii., 294; and of the drift net fishery, xiii., 294; other modes of fishing, xiii., 295; boats and vessels used in the fisheries, xiii., 295; application of steam power to such vessels, xiii., 296; improved appliances used at the present day, xiii., 296; dangers to which fishermen are exposed in making for harbour, xiii., 297; life boats and life saving appliances, their relation to the fishing industry, xiii., 297; means of communication with the shore by vessels at sea, xiii., 298; number of persons engaged in fisheries, xiii., 304; annual value of fisheries, xiii., 304; modes of curing and otherwise preserving fish, xiii., 307; minor products of fisheries, xiii., 309, 310

Sea Fisheries Act. See *Acts of Parliament*.

Sea Fisheries Act of 1843, ix., 239

Sea Fisheries Act of 1868, iv., 86, 88; vi., 307, 314; ix., 210, 235, 261-266

Sea Fisheries Commission, 1866, recommendation as to collection of statistics, vi., 72; describe evil effects of close time on west coast of Scotland, vi., 79; opinion on exhaustion of the herring fisheries, vi., 89

"Sea Fishes of Great Britain," paper thereon by Mr. Francis Day, viii., 1-328

Sea fishing, special list of works on, iii., 68

Sea geese, whereabouts of crustacea indicated by, vi., 295

Sea griffin, iii., 72

Sea gulls, destruction of young salmon by, vi., 153

Sea (the), heights reached by it in gales and storms, ix., 52

- Sea-hen, a name given in Scotland to the piper (one of the gurnards), viii., 78
- Sea-horse, description of, i., 177; bony investment of body, ii., 252; its occurrence in mythology, iii., 19, 84; in heraldry, iii., 72
- Sea lamprey, viii., 320-324
- Sea leopard, iii., 11
- Sea lice, much liked by bass, viii., 58
- Sea-lions, peculiarities of the limbs, ii., 178; iii., 27
- Sea lizard, and other sea myths, iii., 49
- Sea luce, another name for the hake, viii., 163
- Sea monsters, &c., iii., 19, 27, 30, 49, 72, 84
- Sea mouse, iii., 11
- Sea needle, another name for the gar-pike, viii., 236
- Sea otter, fisheries of the United States, ii., 177; v., 25, 26, 39
- Sea parrot, iii., 12
- Sea perches and other predaceous fish, more numerous in the tropics, ii., 444
- Sea pike, another name for the hake, viii., 163
- Sea scorpion, iii., 11; vi., 271
- Sea-serpent, paper thereon by Mr. Henry Lee, iii., 378-440
- Sea snail, classification of the, i., 132
- Sea snakes, where found, ii., 176; abundant in Indian Ocean, iii., 379
- Sea snipe, iii., 11
- Sea suckers, methods of depositing eggs, ii., 17
- Sea swallow, iii., 11
- Sea trout, varieties, i., 163; Scotch fishing grounds for, ii., 377; autumn a good season for angling, ii., 418; its extermination in the Forth, vi., 43; found in the Tweed, vi., 150
- Sea unicorn, its occurrence in heraldry, iii., 72
- Sea urchin, use in heraldry, iii., 75; as a weather prophet, iii., 89; an enemy to mussels, vi., 306
- Seaside laboratories, construction of, in countries on the Continent, iv., 424, 425
- Seaweeds, taken and consumed in Japan, v., 192, 193, 195, 198
- Seaweeds of the British coast, vi., 276
- Sea wolf, name given to the bass by the Greeks, viii., 58
- Seal, its anatomy, ii., 178; eaten by our forefathers on fast-days, iii., 42; statutes restricting its use as food, iii., 46; its occurrence in heraldry, iii., 69, 70; species of, frequenting the coast of New South Wales, v., 349; their essentially gregarious nature in high latitudes, vii., 156; mode of killing them, vii., 165, 166; their attention to parental duties, vii., 165; habits, vii., 156, 157, 166; taken in Magellan by shooting or clubbing, vii., 166; names given to them at different ages by hunters, vii., 166; their affection for their young, vii., 166; breeding, vii., 167; value of flesh as food, vii., 167; presence of fat in considerable quantity when the animal is in good condition, vii., 167; period of gestation, vii., 167; excessive destruction likely to result in their extermination, xiii., 136; exceptions to this rule, xiii., 138
- Seal oil, its value, v., 141; quantity produced annually, v., 143; method of extracting, v., 234
- Seal-skins, number taken in a season, vii., 161; value of, vii., 161; their preservation, vii., 163; shipment of, vii., 165
- Seaton, capture of pilchard at, vi., 131
- Seal fisheries: Greenland fishery, close time prescribed, i., 248; seal fisheries of the United States, v., 24, 25, 39; xiii., 77; of Canada, v., 119, 141; vii., 156-158; of Newfoundland, v., 232; vii., 158; xiii., 53, 54; of Patagonia, vii., 159-156; number of seal fishers employed, and mode of payment, v., 234, 235; construction of nets used in Canadian waters, vii., 157; cost of nets used in Canada, vii., 157; dangers and difficulties attending capture of seals, vii., 159, 168; principal station for sealers in Patagonia, vii., 160; privations to



- which hunters are exposed, vii., 164 ; mode of killing seals at Magellan, vii., 166 ; future prospects of the fisheries, vii., 167, 170 ; use of steam vessels, vii., 167 ; development of the fisheries, vii., 170 ; international convention respecting them, ix., 194 ; protection of seals probably a fit subject for legislation, ix., 208 ; establishment of a close time for seals, ix., 287 ; the New South Wales fishery, xiii., 26 ; the Greenland fishery, xiii., 81. See also *Dutch Sea Fisheries*.
- Sedentary species of fish, liable to exhaustion by over fishing, vii., 245
- Seine fishing, regulations as to, i., 223, 239 ; seine-nets, their history, i., 287 ; varieties and mode of using them, i., 288, 292, 513 ; iv., 434 ; vi., 280, 288 ; viii., 46 ; ix., 231 ; x., 344-347 ; "seining" for herrings in Loch Fyne, ii., 218 ; for pilchards in Cornwall, ii., 224 ; iv., 67 ; vi., 133, 135 ; viii., 348 ; demand for the prohibition of seine nets, and for restriction of their use, iv., 86, 107, 319 ; attempt to put a stop to seining in Scotland, iv., 101 ; seining cause of destruction of small fish, iv., 318, 338 ; objections to use of these nets, iv., 318 ; their prohibition in France, iv., 319 ; seine-net fishing in Canada for caplin and sable launce, v., 126 ; for herrings, v., 135 ; regulations as to, v., 155 ; seine-net fishing for mackerel, vi., 126, 127 ; Acts passed for protection of seine-net fishing, ix., 198 ; ix., 246, 278 ; disputes between "drifters" and "seiners," ix., 198, 231 ; suggested restrictions, x., 424 ; seine nets the oldest form of nets of which any record exists, xiii., 295
- Seir fish, use of drift-nets for catching, in India, ii., 454
- Selden, John, his work on "Mare Clausum," ix., 471
- Select Committee on harbours of refuge, iv., 378
- Selenostomus*. See *Pipe-fishes*.
- Self purification of rivers, vii., 44, 45, 47
- Selwyn, Admiral Jasper, on insufficient boat accommodation on passenger steamers, vii., 202
- Semeyns, Meynert, his work on the Dutch herring fishery, ix., 345, 356
- Senior, Major H. W. J., sea serpent seen by, iii., 423
- Senior, William paper on "Angling in Great Britain," ii., 359 ; remarks on coarse fish culture, vi., 233
- Sepia, or cuttle fish, fragrance of, iii., 71 ; its construction, iii., 336, 340 ; its intelligence and timidity, iii., 337 ; its source of locomotive power, iii., 337 ; habits, iii., 343 ; spawn, iii., 347 ; size, iii., 354
- September, fishing in the month of, ii., 417
- Serpentine, suggested introduction of black bass into, vi., 228
- Serranus, or comber, its anatomy, i., 86
- Sessile-eyed crustacea, how defined, vi., 355
- Sethe, a local name for the coal-fish, viii., 154
- Set-net, description of, and how used i., 299 ; viii., 48
- Seven-eyes, a name given to the lamp-fern, viii., 324
- Seven-holes, a name given to the sea lamprey, viii., 320
- "Several" fisheries, definition of, i., 211 ; question of granting them considered, v., 99
- Severn Fisheries Board, exhibition of putts and putchers by, i., 221
- Severn oyster fisheries, details as to, iv., 71
- Severn, *salmo sebago* suitable for, vi., 50
- Sewage question, ii., 338-345 ; Commission of Inquiry on London sewage, ii., 343 ; destruction of fish by sewage fungus, iv., 294 ; vii., 43 ; injury done to river at Hereford by means of sewage, vii., 41 ; methods of purifying sewage, vii., 49 ; difficulties in starting sewage farms, vii., 49 ; land suitable for such farms, vii., 49 ; sewage farms impracticable for the

- metropolis, vii., 50; purification of sewage by Mr. Sillar's patent, vii., 51, 52; presence of sewage in rivers injurious to health, vii., 55; value of the manure to be produced from sewage, vii., 57
- Sewell-Gana, Major, Chilian Commissioner, remarks on seal fisheries of Chili, vii., 170
- Sexes, relations of the, in fish, viii., 32; x., 20
- Sey-pollack, a local name for the coal-fish, viii., 154
- Shad, migration of and means of capture, i., 40; habit of frequenting estuaries of rivers, i., 172; Venner's description of, i., 424; artificial propagation in the United States, ii., 8; v., 14, 80; internal formation of the egg, ii., 19; its anatomy, ii., 135; habits of, in India, ii., 476; fisheries of United States, v. 19, 22, 26, 40-42; does not feed at certain times, vi., 275; popular belief that it leads the shoals of herring, viii., 262; its acclimatization in England recommended, xi., 495
- Shade afforded by forests, advantageous to fish, vii., 268, 277
- Shadwell, proposed fish market there, ix., 164
- Shagreen, source of supply, ii., 159
- Shakespeare, on mermaids, iii., 221
- Shanny, or smooth blenny, its anatomy, i., 136
- Shapes of fish, Polynesian legends as to, iii., 82, 83
- Shark-fishing, remarks on, by Mr. Birbeck, vii., 299
- Shark, its anatomy, i., 186; vi., 273; sharks of India, ii., 158; this and other predaceous fish more numerous in the tropics, ii., 444; hooks used in India for its capture, ii., 454; force of character, iii., 9; occurrence in fairy tales, iii., 20; its alleged capture by means of remora, iii., 26; adopted by Fijians as tribal badge, iii., 36; use in heraldry, iii., 69; reverence for, in the Fiji, Tongan and other islands, iii., 80; Polynesian legend about the shark, iii., 82; sharks' teeth supposed to assist children in teething, iii., 90; use as food in China, v., 180, 181, viii., 314; species found at Port Jackson, v., 334; the large quantity on the coasts of Western Africa a means of creating a valuable industry, v., 463-466; peculiarities of the intestines, vi., 272; attacked by remora, vi., 278; preys upon herrings, vi., 280, 292
- Shaw, his experiments at Edinburgh in fish propagation, i., 521
- Shaw-Lefevre, Mr., M.P., his paper on "Principles of Fishery Legislation," iv., 83-106; statement as to wealth of the Irish seas, vii., 79
- Shaw, Mr., remarks on mackerel fishing, vi., 142
- Shea, Sir Ambrose, paper on "the Fisheries, &c., of Newfoundland," v., 225-246
- Sheat-fish or wels, description of, i., 201; its abundance in the Danube, ii., 138; possesses means of giving electric shocks, ii., 162; peculiarities of formation, ii., 473; eggs of, carried about in the mouth of the male fish until hatched, vi., 275
- Sheepshead, prices of, v., 9
- Sheepswool sponge of America, v., 51
- Sheffield, number of coarse fish anglers in, vi., 208
- Sheikh, a sabbath observing fish, iii., 35
- Shell-fish, Acts of Parliament relating to, i., 245; analysis of flesh, i., 364; their value as food, i., 429; xi., 419; use in heraldry, iii., 75; crabs, oysters, mussels, question of legislation for their protection, iv., 85, 108, 412; habits of, when spawning, iv., 349; desirability of a close season for certain kinds valuable for their shells, v., 384; their use as bait, xi., 419; deleterious effects sometimes attendant upon eating them, xi., 419; quantities sold in London for food, xi., 420; sources of supply, xi., 423, 424; desirability of establishment of

- shell-fish farms, xi., 425; list of shell-fish which might be cultivated, xi., 478-485; methods of culture, xi., 478-480
- Shells of Japan, v., 195
- Shells of the Bahamas, large quantities obtained and the value of the exports, v., 369
- Sherringham, a seat of the whelk fishery, vi., 303
- Shetland Islands, cod fishers, iv., 66; increase of herrings at fishing grounds, vi., 81; use of the trawl-net recommended for herring fishing, xi., 124; time of commencing the herring fishery there, xi., 130; growing importance of this fishery, xi., 139; description of boats used there, xi., 140
- Sheward, Mr., remarks on storm warnings, vii., 192
- Shiel fishery district, opinion on formation of Fishery Boards, vi., 196
- Shields, number of vessels and fishermen employed in the district, iv., 42; fisheries carried on there, viii., 334; vessels employed, viii., 334; payment of crews, viii., 334
- Shields, North, its participation in the herring fishery, xi., 132
- Shiners, name given to the young of mackerel, viii., 83
- Shingle, its deposit at entrances to harbours, ix., 102
- Shipping of crews of fishing-boats, agreements, viii., 355; effect of present law, viii., 381; provisions of Merchant Shipping Bill, 1882, viii., 425
- Ships, probably first used in connection with fishing, viii., 4
- Shipwrecked Fishermen and Mariners Society, rules, &c., iv., 181; benefits derived therefrom, iv., 189, 192
- Shoaling of natural bays, ix., 103
- Shoals of fish, migration of, vi., 130
- "Shoe" of trawl-iron, particulars relating to, i., 256
- Shooting of fish in India (with bows and arrows), ii., 458
- Shore fisheries, United States, negroes employed in, v., 22; their value, v., 26
- Shoreham, fisheries carried on there, viii., 338; vessels employed, viii., 338
- Shove-net used for shrimping, description of, i., 293
- Shrewsbury and Severn Angling Society, iii., 161
- Shrewsbury, Earl of, introduction of Bill for prevention of pollution of rivers, iv., 285
- Shrimp fishery, quantity taken in Essex, with value, i., 47; description of shrimping net, i., 293; x., 423; description of shrimping boats, &c., i., 294; value of shrimps as food, i., 431; value of the fishery, ii., 246; v., 25, 27; causes destruction of fry, iv., 16, 319, 328, 332, 350; vii., 311, 331; trawling for shrimps in Thames and Medway, iv., 56; Morecambe Bay shrimping trade, iv., 95; means used for catching and curing shrimps in West Africa, v., 444-446; description of the eye in this animal, vi., 356; proposal to prohibit use of shrimp net at certain seasons, x., 424
- Siberia, diseased fish in rivers of, vi., 7
- Sicily, use of signal station for fisheries, v., 145; no animal life discovered at bottom of sea off S.E. coast of, vi., 277; floods and droughts in, caused by want of forests, vii., 267
- Side channels, for reducing waves in harbours, ix., 74
- Sidon, fishing village of, dried and salt-fish trade, iv., 4
- Sierra Leone, population of, and proportion of fishermen, v., 433; imports of fish, v., 434; of salt, v., 434
- Siggins, Mr., remarks on flavour of Ramsgate mackerel, vi., 22
- Sight, organs of, in fish, viii., 23; x., 10-14
- Sign-boards, fish devices, &c., iii., 77, 79
- Signal-ships, proposal to establish in Atlantic, vii., 185, 192
- Signal stations, use of, in fishing, v., 144



- Signals, for fishing-boats, ix., 239  
 Signals for storm warnings description of, vii., 179  
 Signals used by fishing fleets, vii., 321  
 Silk works, pollution of rivers by, iv., 269  
 Sillar, Mr., experiments in purifying foul water, vii., 51; remarks on utilisation of sewage, vii., 63  
 Siller-fish, a name given in the Moray Firth to the common sea-bream, viii., 68; and the bib, viii., 148  
 Siller-fluke, a name given at Aberdeen to the brill, viii., 199  
 Sillock, a local name for the coal-fish, viii., 154  
 Silt, its deposit in harbours, ix., 101  
*Siluris glanis*, attempts to introduce into British rivers unsuccessful, ii., 79  
 Siluroid family, abundance in the Danube, ii., 138; peculiar way of hatching eggs, vi., 275  
*Silurus*. See *Sheat-fish*.  
 Silting-up of rivers, iv., 249, 255  
 Silver bream. See *White Bream*.  
 Silver bream, an Australian fish, v., 312  
 Silver or freshwater eel, its peculiar habits, i., 173  
 Silver gar, artificial hatching of, in the United States, v., 15  
 "Silver Pits" fishing grounds, distance from shore, ii., 234; abundance of fish there, iv., 55, 56; falling off of the sole-fishing there, iv., 343, 348; a rendezvous for fishing fleets, vii., 322  
 Silver-sides, a local name for the sand-smelt, viii., 109  
 Silver spots, or argentines, anatomy of, i., 160  
 Silvered pups (young seals), vii., 166  
 Sim, G., an observer of food fishes, vi., 268; observations on the herring, vi., 284  
 Sim, G., prize essay on "the Food of Fishes," xi., 501-548  
 Simpson, R. J., remarks upon diseased trout, vi., 258  
 Sims, Mr. (Hull), remarks on destruction of immature fish, iv., 346; re-  
 marks on mode of trawling, vii., 326  
 Sind, its fishermen, ii., 158, 463; duty upon salt there, ii., 446, 450; cost of nets, ii., 454; tax on boats, ii., 460; traps not used there, ii., 488  
 "Singapore," loss of the, vii., 205  
 Single boating system, waste of fish caused by, vii., 323  
 Skagen, fishing grounds of, v., 258  
 Skate, seldom seen in west end shops, i., 62; anatomical description, i., 192; x., 410; this and other predaceous fish more numerous in the tropics, ii., 444; not eaten by the Irish, iii., 88; considered unfit for food in United States, v., 18; and in New South Wales, v., 334; crimping of skate, vi., 114; preys upon oil sardines, vi., 281; extermination of, probable, vi., 289; taken by the line in the North Sea, vii., 283, 316; not particular as to bait, vii., 294; different varieties, their peculiarities and habits, viii., 318; x., 411; geographical distribution, x., 410; food, x., 412; spawning, x., 412; size attained by this fish, x., 413; modes of capture, x., 413; quality of flesh, x., 413; commercial value, x., 414, 415; names given to this fish, x., 415; general description, x., 416; injury caused by skates to oyster beds, xi., 289  
 Skate-toothed shark, description, i., 187  
 Skeet, a local name for the pollack, viii., 158  
 Skider, a name given in Northumberland to the skate, viii., 318  
 Skiff oyster boats, number employed, iv., 71  
 Skiffs, Norwegian, description of, i., 310  
 Skinner, J., prize essay on "Angling Clubs," xi., 571-576  
 Skinners, a name given in the British Channel to the young of the cod, viii., 128  
 Skipper or skipjack, another name for the saury, viii., 242

- Skittle-dog, a name given in Cornwall to the male of one of the dog-fishes, viii., 316
- Skopster, another name for the saury, viii., 242
- Skrae-fish, a local name for the coal-fish, viii., 154
- Skulpin, or dragonet, details respecting it, i., 127
- Skye, Isle of, remarks by Professor Huxley, on condition and earnings of peasantry, iv., 138, 139
- Slack, Mr., early fish culturist, v., 13
- Slack's hatching grill, description of, ii., 34
- Slater, Mr. J. W., experiments with polluted water, vii., 44
- Slav fishermen in the United States, v., 21
- Slipper boats, for night fishing by moonlight, xiii., 22
- Slips, the market name for young soles, viii., 226
- Sly-silurus (Namazu), v., 200
- Small fish, question of destruction of. See *Immature fish*.
- Smear-dab, absence of spur-like spine peculiar to the tribe to which it belongs, i., 158; names given to this fish, viii., 208; x., 271; anatomical details of the family (x., 230); and genus to which it belongs, viii., 209; x., 260; modes of capture, viii., 210; x., 270; quality of the flesh, viii., 210; x., 270; habitat, viii., 210; geographical distribution, x., 268, 269; habits, x., 269; food, x., 269; spawning, x., 269; size attained by it, x., 270; commercial value, x., 270; general description, x., 271
- Smeerenburg, the centre of the Dutch whale fishery, ix., 402; its prosperity, ix., 404; and decline, ix., 409
- Smell, organs of, in fish, viii., 26; x., 16
- Smelt, value of fisheries, i., 40; habits of cucumber-smelt, i., 164, 424; use in heraldry, iii., 67; frozen for transportation, v., 7; artificial hatching of smelt in the United States, v., 14; the fishery in the United States, v., 26, 27; used as bait, v., 126; fisheries of Nova Scotia and New Brunswick, v., 149; its value as food, vii., 19
- Smeltie, a name given in Zetland to the bib, viii., 148
- Smethurst, Alderman, remarks on bait, vi., 320
- Smiley, Mr. C. W., table showing date of organization of United States Commissions, v., 16
- Smith, Captain, finds supposed serpent to be seaweed, iii., 419
- Smith, Captain John, founding by him of colony of Jamestown, v., 4
- Smith, Cecil C., condensed report by him on the fishing industries of the Straits Settlements, xiii., 395-397
- Smith, Dr. Angus, report on river pollution, iv., 262
- Smith, Dr. E., experiments by, for ascertaining the amount of carbonic acid given off by a person during exertion, i., 350; showing the relative values of two breakfasts, i., 448
- Smith, Mr., remarks on Thames Conservancy, vii., 57
- Smith, Mr. Henry (Brixham), remarks on destruction of fry, iv., 325; on high railway rates, iv., 368; on want of harbour accommodation, iv., 382
- Smith River, salmon industries at, v., 34, 35
- Smith, W. A., prize essay on "Appliances and Methods for breaking the Force of the Sea," x., 524-544; prize essay on "Salmon Disease, its Cause and Prevention," xi., 67-81
- Smithsonian Institution, v., 53
- Smitt, Professor, paper by him on Swedish Fisheries, v., 253-269
- Smolt, protection of, iv., 13, 16; cost of raising them, vi., 44; young of bull-trout named like young of salmon, vi., 151; instance of rearing in a deserted quarry, vi., 186.
- Smooth-dab, a name given to the smear-dab, viii., 208
- Smooth hound, or skate-toothed-shark, length of, i., 187

- Smooth sides, a name given to the tub fish (one of the gurnards), viii., 75
- Smoulds, a name formerly given in Norfolk to the larger sand-launce, viii., 174
- Snake-bait, a name given at St. Ives (Cornwall) to the larger sand-launce, viii., 174
- Snap-net, method of using it, i., 317
- Snapper, name given in Devonshire to the Erythrinus sea-bream, viii., 69
- Snares, capture of salmon by means of them prohibited, i., 223
- Snatching, description of the practice iii., 111; declared unlawful, iii., 115
- Snedden, a name given in co. Down (Ireland) to the greater sand-launce, viii., 174
- Soap waters, pollution of rivers by, iv., 268
- Society for Relief of Fishermen, i., 542
- Soda and soap works, pollution of rivers by, iv., 262
- Soda ash, recovery of, to prevent river pollution, iv., 266, 267
- Sodermanland fishery, value of, v., 216
- Soft crabs, or "casters," penalties for taking, i., 245
- Soft roe, viii., 33
- Soft-shelled clam, artificial hatching of, in United States, v., 15
- Sognefjord, length of, v., 273
- Soil, the fry of the coal-fish, viii., 154
- Soils, effect of, upon food of fish, vi., 269
- Solá, Lieut.-Col., F.G., papers on "The Fisheries of Spain," v., 353-362, and on "The Basis for Legislation on Fishery Questions," vii., 245-260
- Solander, meets with a large calamary, iii., 361
- Solar myth, fish in the, iii., 19
- Soldier, a name given to the elleck or pine-leaved gurnard, viii., 73
- Soldier crabs, their habits and liability to skin disease, vi., 368
- Solent, stow-nets there, i., 296; collec-  
tion there of oyster spat recom-  
mended, v., 107
- Soles, mode of capture, i., 12; description of the four distinct forms (British), i., 158; generally caught by the trawl, i., 254; analysis, showing its value as food, i., 362, 365; excellence of Severn soles, i., 424; hatching experiments in 1831, ii., 93; die quickly out of water, ii., 235; use in heraldry, iii., 67; Polynesian legend respecting them, iii., 82; said by the French to be bred from prawns, iii., 92; cultivation in Italy, iv., 7; trawling for, iv., 53; soles generally conveyed by land to market, iv., 141; advance in the price of this fish, iv., 313; spawning, iv., 331; x., 286; xi., 234; scarcity of, iv., 415; v., 184; taken in China, v., 179; much esteemed in Japan, v., 200; scarcity of the supply of, in New South Wales, v., 328, 329; are ground feeders, vi., 280; their food, vi., 288; x., 284; xi., 234-238, 240, 241; protection of young, vi., 291; supply diminishing, vii., 313; taken in North Sea, vii., 316; caught on hard sandy ground in warm weather, and on muddy, soft ground in winter, vii., 317; habits, vii., 320; x., 230, 283; individual specimens diminishing in weight, vii., 327; geographical distribution, viii., 222; x., 283; value as food, viii., 222; x., 277; xi., 232; alleged falling off in quantity, viii., 223; causes of this, viii., 223-226; varieties: common sole, viii., 226; lemon sole, viii., 231; xi., 240; thickback, viii., 232; solonette, viii., 234; xi., 243; their present high price, x., 70-76; alleged diminution of supply from over-fishing, x., 72; the groundlessness of this assertion, x., 72; proposed measures for their protection unnecessary, x., 73-76; anatomical details of the family (x., 230); and genus to which they belong, x., 281; size attained by soles, x., 287; xi., 239; modes of capture, x., 287; quality of flesh, x.,



- 288; commercial value, x., 289; names given to this fish, x., 290; general description, x., 291; its natural characteristics, xi., 227; importance of a knowledge of the natural history of fishes, xi., 230, 231; observations of Professor Agassiz with respect to the young state of the flounder, xi., 231; these observations a probable guide as to the conditions attendant upon the same stage in the life of the sole, xi., 232; its susceptibility to cold, xi., 233, 240; growth and development, xi., 234; its tenacity of life, xi., 238; instances of this fish inhabiting fresh water, xi., 239; the variegated sole, xi., 242; conflicting evidence as to alleged diminution of the supply of soles, xi., 244-256; artificial cultivation of the sole among the Romans, xi., 256, 262; Columella's directions for the construction of marine fish-ponds, xi., 257-259; probability that the sole would thrive in fresh water, xi., 260; food suitable for soles in confinement, xi., 260; commercial success of experiments in cultivation of sole problematical, xi., 263; want of sufficient market accommodation a great cause of the dearth of soles in London, xi., 263
- Sole fleuk, a name given in the Moray Firth to the smear-dab, viii., 208
- Sole, variegated, different names given to, geographical distribution, general habits, x., 292; food of, mode of capture, commercial value, quality of flesh, x., 293; xi., 243
- Solomon, work of, on fish, iii., 5; restoration of his signet ring by a fish, iii., 10, 59; legend as to devils diving for pearls for him, iii., 59
- Solnette, or "little sole," description, i., 159; anatomical details, viii., 234; habitat, viii., 235; x., 294; of no commercial value; xi., 243
- Solway Firth (the), Acts relating to salmon fishery, viii., 550; limits of the Firth, viii., 550; law as to close season, viii., 551; fixed engines, viii., 551; mesh of nets, viii., 552; recommendations in Report of Solway Commissioners, 1880, viii., 552-556
- Söndmöre cod fisheries, v., 281
- Sound, fish highly sensitive to, iii., 14, 88; organs of, in fish, viii., 31
- Sounds, voluntary and involuntary, produced by fish, viii., 31
- Soups and stews, conger and turtle for, vii., 21, 22, 23
- Soups prepared from sharks' flesh, &c., ii., 165
- Southern Atlantic States of North America, statistics of fisheries, v., 24, 25, 293
- South Canara, value of fish taken there, ii., 448; priestly chief there, ii., 460; increase in number of fishermen ii., 462; poisoning of fish and destruction of fry, ii., 496; 89 per cent. of people fish-consumers ii., 498
- South Carolina, statistics of fisheries, v., 24
- South Eastern Railway Company, rates for carriage of merchandise, iv., 364, 375
- South Esk fishery district, opinion from, on value of Fishery Boards, vi., 193
- South Europe, Norwegian fish shipped to; v., 293
- South Formosa, catamarans or surf-boats of, v., 173; fishing boats, models of, in Chinese collection, v., 175
- South Holland, fisher-folk, ii., 262
- South of England Oyster Company, grant to them of a "several" fishery, ix., 265
- South of Ireland (now Kinsale) Fishing Company, Limited, vii., 121
- South Pacific, fur seals found on the islands of, vii., 159
- South Patagonia, fur seal fisheries, vii., 159
- South Sea Fisheries Company, its history, i., 506
- South Sea Islanders, partly dependent upon fishing for their subsistence, i., 493
- South Shetland Island seal fisheries, vii., 170

- South Western Railway Company, rates for carriage of fish, iv., 375
- Southport Aquarium, successful breeding of turbot in, vi., 278
- Southwell, Sir Robert, letter of, showing condition of Kinsale fisheries in 17th and 18th centuries, vii., 119
- Sowerby's whale, absence of teeth in the upper jaw, ii., 185
- Spain, methods of trawling, i., 277; finest Canadian cod sent there, v., 131; mode of cooking cured fish, v., 293; sardine fisheries, v., 357; use of boats fitted with submarine light for attracting fish, v. 359-360; xiii., 46; Central Fisheries Commission, v., 361; its mode of procedure, v., 362; Spanish method of curing pilchards, vi., 131, 133; oyster beds, vii., 246; opinions respecting the causes of the diminution of fisheries, vii., 249, 250; nets and other appliances used by Spanish fishermen, vii., 250; destruction of fish by drag nets, vii., 251; proposed legislation on salmon fisheries, vii., 253; salmon a luxury, vii., 253; fishery boards in maritime provinces, vii., 254; diminution of sea-bream and other shore species of fish, vii., 260; distinctive character of the fisheries carried on upon the Atlantic and Mediterranean seaboard, xiii., 41; Spanish exhibit very comprehensive, xiii., 41; value of the various fisheries, xiii., 42, 110; the return not commensurate with the labour employed, xiii., 42; the fisheries for the tunny and the sardine the most important, xiii., 43; mode of capturing these fish, xiii., 43; use of cod roe as a lure for sardines, xiii., 44; the cod fishery, xiii., 44; attempt to obtain a prohibition of the use of the "bou," a kind of trawl-net, xiii., 45; use of flax for nets, xiii., 46; and of esparto grass for cordage, xiii., 47; use of steam trawlers, xiii., 47; condensed report on the fishing industries generally, xiii., 514-519
- Spalding Angling Club, iii., 161
- Spanish bream, azure-blue spots on, i., 91; anatomical details, viii., 68;
- Spanish Commission, views of, as to value of conferences, v., 355
- Spanish fishermen in the United States, v., 21
- Spanish mackerel, its anatomy, i., 109; eggs, ii., 19; transported in a frozen condition, v., 7; artificial hatching of, in the United States, v., 15; a name said to be given to the gar-pike, vii., 236; not of commercial importance, x., 141
- Spanker-eel, a name given in Northumberland to the lampern, viii., 324
- Sparidae*, or sea-brems, description of, i., 91; abundance of this family in the Australian waters, v., 306; family furnishes chief supply of food fishes in New South Wales, v., 312-314
- Sparling. See *Smelts*.
- "Spat" (oyster spawn), iv., 69; destruction by the "Wondyrchoum" in olden times, iv., 315; by mackerel, iv., 349; good localities for collecting it, v., 89; how collected, v., 89; its cultivation, v., 90; its fluctuation, v., 90; whence derived, v., 91; mortality of spat, v., 95, 107; none at bed in Scotland, v., 102; none at Whitstable, v., 102; time of fall in Holland, v., 104; none in England for years past, v., 105; fecundity of, uncertain, v., 106; supposed to float during day and sink at night, v., 106; might be collected in the Solent, v., 107; will not fix on unclean collectors, v., 107; spat defined, v., 109
- Spawn and fry of fish, Act of Elizabeth for preservation of, i., 230
- Spawn and fry of crabs, taking of prohibited, i., 245
- Spawn, alleged destruction of, by trawlers, iv., 8, 86, 96; different meanings attached to the term, viii., 49; incorrect ideas respecting it, ix., 170, 210
- Spawning of fish, viii., 36
- Spawning apparatus, description of different kinds of, ii., 43

- Spawning beds, their construction in artificial fish-culture, ii., 28; question of protecting spawning beds of herring, iv., 327, 349; definition of the term, ix., 258; distinction between spawning beds and spawning grounds, ix., 258, 260; legislation for the protection of spawning beds of mussels and oysters, ix., 261; procedure to be adopted under Sea Fisheries Act of 1868 to establish protection in particular localities, ix., 261; heavy expenses attending it, ix., 262; nature of the protection granted, ix., 262-264; regulations for protection of spawning beds in general, ix., 264
- Spawning boxes, method of using, vi., 212
- Spawning cod, fisheries of Lofoten, v., 276, 281
- Spawning fish, protection of, ii., 316
- Spawning grounds, close time for spawning grounds recommended, iv., 334, 349; their locality uncertain, ix., 257; distinction between spawning grounds and spawning beds, ix., 258; examples of spawning grounds, ix., 258; futility of past efforts to protect them, ix., 259
- Spawning herring fisheries, Dutch and Scotch, v., 285
- Spawning of fish in India, ii., 474-478
- Spawning places, how defined, ix., 258; examples of localities so designated, ix., 258; protective legislation, ix., 259, 260
- Spear fishing, in India, ii., 458, 490; in Spain, v., 359
- Spearling, a name given at Portrush to the gar-pike, viii., 236
- Spears, their use, for catching salmon, prohibited, i., 223; recognised in olden times, ii., 314, 316
- Special biology of economic fishes, iv., 418, 419, 421
- Special Acts regulating fisheries of certain rivers and districts, i., 233
- Speldrings (dried haddocks), viii., 141
- Sperm-oil, quantity and value of that produced in United States, v., 35
- Sperm whales, peculiarity of the head, ii., 182; ambergris of perfumery and spermaceti obtained from, ii., 184; their spouting, iii., 258
- Spey, sport there during 1883, ii., 365
- Sphyranida*, a good, but scarce family of food fishes in New South Wales, v., 319
- Spiller, or long line used in North Sea, i., 303
- Spilliard, same as Spiller.
- Spinax niger*, or black shark, rarely taken in British waters, i., 189
- Spine eels in India, ii., 472
- Spineless fishes (Anacanthini), viii., 121-314
- Spinous shark, seldom taken in British waters, i., 189
- Spiny-rayed fishes (Acanthopterygii), viii., 57-121
- Spirits of the sea, iii., 32, 84
- Spiroptera obtusa*, parasites found in mice and other animals, vi., 251
- Spitalfields weaver, name given to the greater weaver, viii., 81
- Spitzbergen Seal-Fisheries, remarks on by Mr. Birkbeck, vii., 172
- Sponges, and sponge fisheries, collection exhibited at the International Fisheries Exhibition, iv., 422; culture of sponges, iv., 422; fisheries of the Bahamas, Florida, and the Greek islands, their location, iv., 422; xiii. 34-36; United States fisheries, v., 19, 51; statistics thereof, v., 27, 51; importance and value of the sponge trade of the Bahamas, v., 369, 371; xiii., 36; mode of collecting and preparing the sponges, v., 369, 370; multitude of species and general description of their form and texture, v., 396, 420; a close season undesirable for the fisheries, v., 383; report by W. Saville Kent, on the sponges of the Bahama Islands, v., 394; conditions indispensable to the growth of commercial sponge, v., 412; importance of taking them by means of divers in American waters, v., 413; propagation of sponges artificially, v., 414, 418; precautionary measures against



- exhaustion, v., 418, 420; sponges destructive to young mussels, vi., 306; possibility of exhausting a fishery, xiii., 136-144
- Spoonbills, capable of leading a partly aquatic life, ii., 176
- Sportsmen's Angling Club, iii., 174
- Spotted dog-fish. See *Dog Fishes*.
- Spotted gunnell, or butter fish, i., 138
- Spotted ling, a local name for the ling, viii., 168
- "Spouting" of whales, iii., 250-263
- Sprat fisheries of Scotland, ii., 216; xi., 150; increase in sprat fisheries, iv., 90; glut of sprats at certain times, iv., 97; fisheries of Sweden, v., 259, 261; of the south of England, xi., 137; other fisheries, xi., 177
- Sprat-net, or stow-net, use of, on the coast of England, i., 295
- Sprats, classed as "floating fish," i., 12; how taken, i., 12; abundance and price of, i., 37; value of fisheries, i., 41; compared with the herring, i., 172; x., 363-366; distinctive features, ii., 135; use in heraldry, iii., 67, 74; size of mesh of nets used in capture of this fish at Leigh in Essex, iv., 312; railway rates for carriage of, iv., 359, 361, 373; are not young herrings, vi., 78; preyed upon by mackerel, vi., 281; by herrings, vi., 284; and by cod, vi., 285, 287; are food for salmon, vi., 184; names given to this fish, viii., 298; x., 381; anatomical details viii., 298; x., 364, 365; habits, viii., 299; x., 373; migrations, viii., 299; means of capture, viii., 300; x., 377; breeding, viii., 301; x., 376-377; diseases, viii., 301; value as food, viii., 303; x., 379; tinned as "anchovies," viii., 303; sprat "anchovy paste," viii., 304; uses as bait and as manure, viii., 304; x., 379; size attained by them, viii., 305; x., 377; geographical distribution, x., 373; food, x., 374; commercial value, x., 378; their suitability for curing as sardines, x., 380; general description, x., 382
- Spreckley, T., remarks on coarse fish culture, vi., 229, 243
- "Spring-backs," xi., 111
- Spring fishing, for seals, vii., 158
- Spring herring fishery, iv., 320, 321, 337, 346
- Spring herrings, price of, iv., 320, 322
- Spring water, its advantages for hatching purposes, vi., 37, 38, 45
- Spur, another name for one of the dog-fishes, viii., 316
- Squamipinnes*, only one fish of this family used for food in New South Wales, v., 314
- Squat lobsters, despised as food, vi., 366
- Squeteague, or bonito, their production not likely to be interfered with by human agency, v., 62
- Squid, esteemed as food by ancient Greeks and by nations on the Mediterranean, iii., 47; incapable of repairing their injuries, iii., 242; use as bait, v., 126
- Squins, xi., 481
- St. Helena, imports of fish and salt, v., 481
- Stake, a local name for the ling, viii., 168
- Stake-nets, included in list of "fixed engines," i., 221; description of, and mode of using, i., 316; arguments in favour of, ii., 306, 310; method of using in India, ii., 456; size of mesh of French nets, iv., 319; the identity in principle of stake nets, with the weirs used in the East Indies, in Brazil, and elsewhere, xiii., 7
- Stakes, evils attached to use of, in Spain, vii., 252
- Stalk-eyed crustaceans, list of, vi., 284; definition of, vi., 355; typical specimens in British waters, vi., 359; preyed upon by cod and flat fish, vi., 364; peculiarities of the soldier crab, vi., 368
- Stanhope, Sir H. S., remarks on polluted water, vii., 41
- Staples, Mr. Alderman (London), remarks on artificial propagation of fish, iv., 322

- Starch works, pollution of rivers by, iv., 271
- Starchy matter, necessary for sustaining muscular exertion, vii., 11
- Starfish, use in heraldry, iii., 75; injury caused by them to oyster beds, xi., 290, 394; and to mussel scalps, xi., 427, 459
- Start point, eastern boundary of pilchard fishery, vi., 131
- State aid to fisher-folk, less needed than accurate knowledge respecting fisheries, iv., 424
- State purchase of railways in Ireland, local advocacy of this course, vii., 139
- Station for culture of sea food fishes, necessity for its establishment by Government, iv., 324
- Statistics, relating to fish, value of, i., 3; want of government statistics relating to fishing industry, i., 4, 68, 70; as to number and value of herrings taken from the British seas, i., 37; showing value of the British mackerel fisheries, i., 39; relating to value of trawl and line fisheries, i., 46; showing value of Dutch herring fisheries in the olden time, i., 498; showing number of herrings taken during thirty years from Loch Fyne, i., 516; as to number of fishermen in the French navy, i., 525; relating to the Norwegian fisheries, i., 527; showing increase in the Yarmouth fishery, i., 537; statistics about perch, ii., 72; showing number of fishing vessels engaged in Scotland, ii., 215; relating to Yarmouth herring fisheries, ii., 219; giving quantity of "Newcastle kippers" cured at Yarmouth, ii., 222; showing number of herrings taken at Yarmouth in 1881, ii., 223; relating to pilchard fisheries, ii., 227; showing wages of fishermen and value of vessels at Grimsby, ii., 236; relating to Irish fisheries, ii., 247, 250; concerning the Italian fisheries, ii., 258; of Lofoten fisheries, ii., 264; cod, fisheries, iv., 15; number of fishermen employed in British Islands, iv., 29; vessels employed, iv., 42; table showing vessels and men employed at different ports, iv., 52; quantity of fish taken by trawlers, iv., 57; drift fishery for herrings, iv., 59; quantity of herrings taken by British and Dutch vessels, iv., 62; relating to mackerel fishery, iv., 63; oyster fisheries, iv., 71; canoes registered as fishing boats in Ireland, iv., 76; by H.R.H. the Duke of Edinburgh, showing quantity of fish taken, iv., 119; number of fishermen engaged, iv., 120; export trade of Scotland, in fish, iv., 123; by Mr. Sayer on railway and steamboat charges, iv., 133, 135; number of persons engaged in fishing, iv., 154; number and tonnage of fishing boats and proportion of men to, iv., 156; capital employed in fishing, iv., 157; table comparing fishing and agriculture, iv., 159; average wages of fishermen, iv., 168; table showing social condition of fishermen, iv., 173; number and tonnage of boats, iv., 177; statistics of Potomac fisheries, iv., 324; charges for carriage of fish in Great Britain, France, Holland, and the United States, iv., 359-367, 369, 372-374; as to carriage of fish, iv., 363; of losses of vessels and of lives at sea, iv., 391; of the fisheries of the United States, v., 24-52; of sea produce in Japan, v., 192, 193; relating to herring and sprat fisheries of the Baltic, v., 259; fisheries of Sweden, v., 262-9; of Lofoten cod fishery, v., 280, 281, 283; of the "Caplin cod" fishery of Finmarken, v., 283; of the herring fisheries, v., 286, 288; relating to salmon fisheries, vi., 8, 153, 156, 159, 161-163, 178, 183, 187, 199, 201; relating to herring fisheries, vi., 73, 75, 81, 82, 85, 87, 98; relating to lobster fisheries, vi., 328; Irish herring fisheries, vii., 76; carp caught in Austria, vii., 83; relating to herring and mackerel fishing off coast of Kinsale, vii., 122; relating to fishings on the English, Scotch, and Irish coasts, vii., 140; relating

- fishing, vii., 154; of Scotch herring fishery, ix., 173; value of statistics generally, ix., 183, 215
- Statutes (general and special) regulating salmon and other fisheries, i., 207; quotations from Magna Charta as to river fishing, i., 212; (local) for the Ouse and Humber, i., 213; prohibiting "fixed engines," snares, &c., for taking salmon, i., 217-246; restricting use of certain kinds of fish, iii., 46; analysis of statutes relating to fisheries, ix., 296-298; statute of herrings, xi., 136
- Stavanger (Norway), a spawning ground for herrings, v., 153
- Stay-ship, or remora, ancient superstitions respecting, iii., 25
- Steam appliances for fishing purposes, advantages of, iv., 310; vii., 100, 103, 106, 127, 130, 143, 146, 149; xiii., 296
- Steam-boilers in fishing vessels, state of the law thereon, viii., 448
- Steam capstans, x., 424; their advantages, x., 434; xiii., 119; objects to be secured in designing them, x., 434; cost, x., 435; xiii., 119; may be used with economy on steam fishing vessels, x., 435
- Steam carriers, conveyance of fish to market by, ii., 235, 237; vi., 83; suggested improvements therein, vii., 129; number employed at Hull and Grimsby, vii., 311; quantity of fish carried by one of these vessels, vii., 322; method of packing fish for transport therein, vii., 324; for what purpose employed, x., 436; mode of transferring the fish from fishing vessels to the carriers, x., 436; advantages derived from their use, x., 436-439; relative cost of conveyance of fish by this means as compared with railways, x., 439, 451; their possible employment in connection with distant fishing-grounds, x., 440-442; their history, x., 442, 443; character of the vessels employed, x., 443; their earnings, x., 444; design to be adopted for vessels in this trade, x., 444, 445; advantage of providing tanks for ready transfer of fish from vessels to shore, x., 445; and a steam launch for transfer of fish from fishing vessels to carrier, x., 446; excellence of models of these vessels in the Exhibition, xiii., 118
- Steam fishing vessels, use of, at Hull, iv., 347; suggestion for general use of steam power in fisheries, iv., 382; vi., 82, 88; opinion as to unsuitability of vessels now used for trawling, iv., 398, 400; suggested use of, in Ireland, vii., 96, 100, 103, 128, 131, 139, 143, 146; advantages of introduction of steam power in Aberdeen fisheries, vii., 103; recent introduction of steam fishing vessels, x., 425; not employed solely in the fisheries, x., 425; their employment in foreign countries, x., 426; reasons why they are not more generally used in the trade, x., 426-427; arguments against their use, x., 427, 428; arguments in their favour, x., 428-430; adaptation of machinery to work refrigerating apparatus, x., 430; type of vessels most suitable, x., 430-432; their value as a means of speedily conveying fish caught to market, x., 432, 433; probable cost, x., 433; their extended use a subject worthy of consideration, x., 467; employment of such boats not generally successful, xi., 112; of service in "outside" fishing, xi., 112; use of steam launches advocated, xi., 116. See also *Fishing Vessels*.
- Steam launches, their destruction of ova, iii., 103; and of immature fish, iii., 105; their use as tenders for trawlers recommended, xi., 116
- Steam trawling, steam applied to beam-trawlers, i., 273; use of these vessels in North Sea, ii., 233; destruction of spawn by steam trawlers, iv., 208, 327; advantages of steam trawling in fishing among rough ground, iv., 336; trawling by steam-tugs, viii., 334, 349; losses occasioned by it to line fishermen, viii., 349



- Steam vessel used as floating station for hatching shad, &c., in United States, vii., 82
- Steam vessels used in seal trade, vii., 167-169
- Steamers, rates of carriage of fish by, iv., 133, 365; their substitution for junks in China, v., 171, 176; probably destructive to eggs and fry, viii., 55
- Steering apparatus, xiii., 313-316
- Steller, report by, as to sea-ape, iii., 213, 227
- Stenloch, a local name for the coal-fish, viii., 154
- Stephens, Mr., statement as to river pollution at Hereford, vii., 41
- Sterlet, acclimatized in English aquaria, i., 203; eaten as a delicacy in Russia, ii., 157
- Stettin, number of herring imported at, vi., 74; the trade with this place in Scotch herring, xi., 164
- Stevenson, Mr., remarks on carriage of fish, iv., 360
- Stevenson, Thomas, C.E., his views regarding the methods of constructing harbours, with references to the natural conditions on which his opinions are based, ix., 40, 44-113
- Stickleback, its anatomy, i., 143; ii., 118, 148; season for eating it, i., 399; use of the spines for purposes of defence, ii., 147; legend in connection with Noah's ark, iii., 84
- Stilling basins, ix., 75
- Stillwell's aërating pump, description of, ii., 57
- Sting-bull, a name given in Sussex to the greater weever, viii., 80
- Sting fishes, viii., 79-83; wounds inflicted by them very poisonous, viii., 79; remedies, viii., 80
- Sting-rays. See *Rays*.
- Stink-alive, a name given to the bib, viii., 148
- Stirling, J., prize essay on "The Propagation of the Salmonidæ," xi., 3-17
- Stirling, Mr., observations on salmon disease, vi., 9, 14; experiment with "orange fins," vi., 151
- Stockfish (dried), analysis of, i., 364; (salted), analysis of, showing value as food, i., 364; various modes of cooking, v., 299, 300
- Stomach in fish, vi., 270; viii., 14
- Stone bass, haunts of, and its peculiarities, i., 87
- Stone, its destruction by *Pholas*, &c., ix., 91
- Stone, Mr. Livingston, his operations in the collection of eggs of salmon on Sacramento River, ii., 300, 302; one of the earliest fish breeders in America, v., 13, 70; efforts to transport lobsters from Atlantic to Pacific, vi., 341
- Stone's conical transportation-box, description of, ii., 57
- Stone-coated worms, swallowed by haddock, vi., 287
- Stony cobbler, name given at Youghal to the lesser or viper weever, viii., 82
- Stonington, head quarters of the sea-elephant fleet of the United States, v., 20
- Storm of 24th October, 1882, its suddenness, vii., 189
- Storm warnings, their benefit to United States fisheries, v., 11
- Storm warnings, discussion on, vii., 191-195
- Stormontfield, experiment there in salmon culture, vi., 44
- Stornoway, great export of herrings from this district, xi., 146
- Storoggen, fishing grounds of, v., 258
- Stour Fishing Association, iii., 162
- Stow-net, description, i., 295; viii., 52; where and how used, i., 295; viii., 52; xiii., 295
- Strabo, on the enormous quantities of tunnies caught by the Phœnicians in ancient times, vii., 247
- Straits Settlements, the self-acting rod used there, xiii., 8; population, xiii., 9; importance of fish as an article of food, xiii., 10; number of persons engaged in fisheries, xiii., 10; plan of fishing with lines carried out by kites, xiii., 10; condensed report on

- the fishing industries carried on there, xiii., 395-397
- Strand fisheries of United States, v., 26
- Stream worship by the ancient Britons, iii., 46
- Striped bass, artificial hatching of, in United States, v., 14
- Stroma, viii., 33
- Stromateidæ* (Black-fishes), description of, i., 112
- Sturgeon, anatomical details, i., 183; vi., 271-274; a "Royal" fish, i., 207; iii., 46; ix., 286; reference to, by Henry Buttes in 1599; i., 403; mentioned by Venner in 1650; i., 426; habits, ii., 153; stated by Lawrens Andrewe to have no mouth, iii., 30; included among the totems of red Indian tribes, iii., 36; its occurrence in fairy tales, iii., 53; in heraldry, iii., 67; artificial hatching of, in United States, v., 14; sturgeon fishery of United States, value of, v., 27; plentiful in Ontario, v., 148; quantity produced in the lake fisheries of America, v., 149; instance of its capture off Erith, vii., 61
- Styan, Captain A., the part taken by him in the founding of the Maidenhead, Cookham, and Bray Angling Association, iii., 117
- Submarine vegetation, Strabo's tale of, iii., 12
- Suckers, (Flatheaded), description of, i., 132
- Sucking-fish, or remora, vi., 278; viii., 320; its anatomy, i., 111; ancient superstitions respecting it, iii., 25; use in heraldry; iii., 71; supposed affinity to the lamprey, iii., 90
- Suet, use of, in diet, vii., 11, 13
- Suffolk fisheries, regulated by special Board of Conservators, i., 223
- Sugar refineries, pollution of rivers by, and proposed remedy, iv., 274
- Sumburgh Roost, ix., 64
- Summary Jurisdiction Acts, i., 233
- Sun, destruction by, of young fish left in pools by receding tide, iv., 95
- Sunfish, body covered by dentiform scales, ii., 159; skin of head much thickened, ii., 184; reverence for, in Tongan and Fiji Islands, iii., 80; plentiful in Ontario, v., 148; taken in Firth of Forth, vi., 262; much infested by parasites, vi., 262; its parasites eaten by other fish, vi., 278
- Sunderland, fisheries carried on there, viii., 334; vessels employed, viii., 334; payment of crews, viii., 334
- Sunderland, North, harbour extension much needed, ix., 7; fisheries at present carried on there, ix., 8; its favourable position as a fishing centre, ix., 8; proposed plan for providing funds for improvements by means of Government loan, ix., 10
- Superior, Lake, salmon prevented by the falls of Niagara from reaching it, vi., 65
- Superstitions, Fishes of Fancy, iii., 79
- Superstitions of fisher folk, ii., 195, 198; Irish, ii., 252; of France, Holland and Belgium, ii., 261
- Surf, increased by tides, ix., 66, 67
- Sur-mullet, its anatomy, i., 88; valued in ancient times, i., 414; anatomical details, viii., 61; habits, viii., 62; means of capture, viii., 63; feeding and habitat, viii., 64. See also *Mullets*.
- Surr, Mr., remarks on river pollution, vii., 60
- Sutherland, Duke of, is himself a district fishery board for several rivers, i., 235; his investigations as to river temperatures, vi., 157
- Suyeen, the fry of the coal-fish, viii., 154
- Svealand fisheries, extent and value of, v., 269
- Swainson, Mr., opinion that there is a marine animal uniting form of a fish with that of a man, iii., 224
- Swamp cypress, an American tree suitable for planting by watercourses, vii., 274
- Swans, damage done by them to spawn, vi., 226, 228
- Swansea, oyster beds under local regulation, iv., 100; fisheries unimportant, viii., 339; one of the principal

- fishing ports on the Welsh coast, ix., 256
- Swatow, specimens from fisheries of, v., 172; models of fishing boats, in Chinese section, v., 175
- Sweden, fish found there, i., 528; development of fish industry aided by government, iv., 411; fishery laws of, iv., 417; v., 257; decrease of cod fisheries, v., 153, 163; value of herring and sprat fisheries, v., 259, 269; salmon fisheries, v., 262, 269; eel fishery, v., 264, 269; sea and coast fisheries, v., 265, 269; lake and other fresh-water fisheries, v., 265-269; importations of Norwegian fish by, v., 292; fisheries similar to those of Norway, viii., 341, 342; disappearance of herrings at regular intervals, viii., 342; boats employed, viii., 342; statistics showing value, number of vessels and men employed, &c., viii., 378; the herring fishery, xi., 141, 142; objects collected by Professor Nördenskiöld in his Arctic Expeditions, xiii., 4, 82; interesting character of the Swedish exhibits, xiii., 82; comparatively small value of the Swedish fisheries, xiii., 82; reason for this, xiii., 82; the herring and other fisheries, xiii., 83; artificial culture of fish, xiii., 83; condensed report on the fishing industries generally, xiii., 520-525
- Swedish fishing-grounds. See *Fishing grounds*.
- Swedish fishing-vessels. See *Fishing vessels*.
- Swedish salmon, quantity received in London in recent years, vi., 8
- Swedish tackle. See *Fishing tackle*.
- Sweep-net, or Seine-net, description, i., 287
- "Sweep," the only member of the *Squamipinnes* family used for food in New South Wales, v., 314
- Swetenham, J. A., condensed report by him on the fishing industries of Ceylon, xiii., 360-364
- Swim-bladder, viii., 17; not indispensable to existence of fishes, viii., 17; nature of gas contained in it, viii., 18; how generated, viii., 18; swim-bladder not a lung, viii., 19; purpose served by it, viii., 20; x., 20; absent in flat fishes, x., 20
- Swimming, advantages to fishermen of a knowledge of the art, ix., 120
- Swinburne, Captain, opinion on steam-trawlers, iv., 398
- Swingle tail, the. See *Sharks*.
- Switzerland, condensed report on the fishing industry, xiii., 526-527
- Sword-fish, its anatomy, i., 119; vi., 274; its snout, ii., 163; sea-myths respecting it, iii., 49; a name given in Scotland to the gar-pike, viii., 236
- Swordfish fishery of the United States, its value, v., 27, 52; ports taking part therein, v., 52; the Italian fishery, xiii., 38
- Sylt, the (see also North Sea trawling-grounds), vii., 317
- Symphytum asperrimum*, or prickly comfrey, suitable for low lands, vii., 273
- Syrian myths, and fish divinities, &c., iii., 18, 22, 44
- Systematic zoology, study of, iv., 418, 419

## T

- Tables:—of rates for carriage of fish to London, iv., 375; of exports of sea produce from Japan to China in 1881-83, v., 198; showing the amount of sea produce of each province of the Japanese empire for the year 1881, v., 222, 223; showing the difference between the temperature of the air and of the sea, v., 278, 279; showing the yearly catch of cod in "The Great Cod Fisheries," v., 284; showing the quantities and value of fish products exported from Norway from 1866 to 1881, v., 290-294; of results of storm warnings for past years, vii., 188
- Tabooed fish, because sacred, iii., 21; under the protection of heathen deities, iii., 32; or of Mahommedan, Brahmin, Hindoo or Arabic superstitions, iii., 35-43



- Tackle (fishing). See *Fishing-tackle*.
- Tackle for hoisting fish out of the water, iv., 347
- Tadpoles, general description, ii., 170, 171, 172
- Tadpole-fish, a member of the cod family, its commercial value, i., 152
- "Tailor," a New South Wales fish, good, but chiefly used for bait, v., 324
- Talisman, fish as, iii., 51
- Talmud, legends of, See *Jewish Traditions, &c.*
- Talus, or spending beach, ix., 82
- Tamlin-cod, a name given to the cod, viii., 128
- Tamlin, Mr. David (Swansea pilot), remarks by, upon the harbour accommodation of the Welsh coast, iv., 389; upon saving life at sea, iv., 401
- Tanjore, earnings of fishermen there, ii., 463
- Tanks in India, their overflowing, ii., 471; their drying up, ii., 472
- Tanna, remarks by collector at, as to mode of curing fish in Bombay Presidency, ii., 452
- Tanneries, description of refuse from them, iv., 265; remedies against their polluting influence on streams, iv., 265, 266; Mr. Baldwin Latham's description of his mode of dealing with tan water, iv., 294
- Tapeworm in pancreatic cœca, vi., 249; in minnow, vi., 250; an immature ligule, vi., 251; its appearance in the ponds of La Bresse, afflicting the fish there, vi., 254
- Tar works as agents of stream pollution, iv., 272-274
- Tarragona, invention by a local fisherman of a submarine light for attracting fish, v., 360
- Tarwhine, an important New South Wales food fish, v., 314.
- Tasmania, trout fishing there, ii., 362; success attending rearing of English trout, vi., 274; well represented at Exhibition, xiii., 23; attempts to introduce the salmonidæ into the waters of the colony, xiii., 23; measure of success which has attended these attempts, xiii., 23; condensed report on the fishing industries of this colony, xiii., 398-404
- Taste, organs of, in fish, viii., 28; x., 16
- Tax on fishing implements, ii., 481
- Tay river, capture of a large salmon in this river, ii., 364; Sir Robert Christison's experiments on salmon, vi., 152; opinion from this locality as to District Boards, vi., 193; outbreak of salmon disease there in 1881-82, xi., 56
- Tea, beef and fish, comparative analysis of their value as food, vii., 9
- Teddington Lock, liberty to fish there, i., 209
- Tees Bay, harbour accommodation required there, iv., 398
- Tees, river, no epidemic disease therein, vi., 5; its inaccessibility at low water, ix., 5
- Teeth in fish, adapted to their food, vi., 269; how disposed, viii., 14; names given to various forms, x., 16, 17; their continual renewal, x., 17
- Teign (Lower) Fishing Association, iii., 156
- Teignmouth, character of the fishery carried on there, ix., 256; injury caused to fisheries by river pollution, xi., 311
- Teetotalism, amongst fisher-folk, of the Claddagh (Ireland), ii., 254; amongst the Dutch fishers, ii., 262
- Telegraph cables, viii., 471-474
- Telegraphs, facilities afforded by, for conveyance, distribution, and equalisation of price of fish, iv., 87; telegraphic communication with fisheries, development of, by the Canadian Government, v., 143; opinion of Mr. W. F. Witcher thereupon, v., 144; telegraphic communication between China and London, v., 171; telegraphs, might be rendered of great value to the fisheries, ix., 189
- Teleostean fishes, their characteristics, i., 82; ii., 134; viii., 7; genera described, viii., 57, *et seq.*
- Telescope-fish, or Gold Carp of China, i., 204

- Tellicherry (India), statistics of the value of fish taken there, ii., 448; observation as to the proportion of salt required for curing a given quantity of fish, ii., 450
- Temperature, a high degree of temperature in the sea unfavourable for fishing, i., 281; its effect on the take of herrings, i., 513; its effect upon spawning beds, remarks thereon of Mr. John Hepton (Grimsby), iv., 331; and of Mr. J. W. Arnold (Kingsdown, near Deal), iv., 349; its effect on fish cultivation in China, Mr. Wilmot's remarks thereon, v., 183; its effect upon oyster culture, remarks thereon of Captain Anson, v., 101; of Lord Henry Scott, v., 104, 105; of Professor Hubrecht, v., 112; its mean rate during the winter months, v., 382; its effect upon hatcheries, vi., 39; sudden changes, vi., 40; its effect upon small fry, vi., 42; requires to be considered in rearing salmon fry, vi., 45; degrees of temperature on the east and west coasts of Scotland respectively, vi., 157; its effect upon fish food, vi., 269; its effect upon minute animal life, vi., 277; its bearing on question of fish as an article of diet, vii., 17; affects preservation of fish, vii., 221, 222, 224-226; regulated by forests, vii., 269; its effect upon the distribution of animal life in the ocean, viii., 37; and upon migration, viii., 39; influence, on temperature of the sea, of currents, xi., 560; of winds, xi., 560; and of the heat of the sun, xi., 560; variations of sea temperature in the neighbourhood of the British Isles, xi., 560; influence of sea temperature on the distribution of marine life, xi., 562; on spawning, xi., 565; on the process of incubation, xi., 565; on the scarcity or abundance of fish food, xi., 565
- Temple, Capt., his paper on seal fisheries, vii., 156-168; xiii., 77
- Tenacity of life in fish, viii., 30; x., 10, 262; in the weever, viii., 80; in the  
 ling, viii., 169; in the turbot, viii., 195; in the plaice, viii., 205; in the flounder, viii., 220; in the skate, viii., 318
- Tenby harbour needs improvement, ix., 24
- Tench, a member of the carp tribe, i., 168; description of the variety known as "Golden Tench," i., 169, 170; xi., 495; its price in England in early times, i., 398; its value as diet, i., 404, 432; its colour affected by its food, i., 417; its yield of eggs, ii., 17; its suitability for stocking ponds, ii., 71; angling for tench, ii., 405; iii., 508-511; use in heraldry, iii., 67; belief as to its value in medicine, iii., 90; artificial hatching in the United States, v., 15; spawning, vi., 219; artificial cultivation, vi., 234; mortality occasioned by parasites, vi., 254-256
- Tenkaree (India), earnings of fishermen there, ii., 463
- Tenures by fish pies, iii., 46
- Teraglin, a New South Wales fish, its similarity to the Jew-fish, v., 319
- Terchelling, trawling there, vii., 317. See also *North Sea trawling grounds*.
- Terrapin fishery, a strand and shore industry of the United States, v., 26; its value, v., 27
- Territorial or marginal waters, subject to the laws of the state to which they belong, i., 208; the limit of jurisdiction as to fish preservation, iv., 16, 17
- Tetrarhynchus reptans*, a parasite of the sun fish, vi., 262
- "Teuton," narrative of its loss, vii., 207, 208
- Teviot, the, salmon taken there, ii., 364; its pollution by woollen manufactories, xi., 73
- Texas, statistics of fisheries, v., 24, 25, 30, 31
- Texel, the, small fish taken in its neighbourhood, iv., 343; trawling practised there by vessels from the Humber, vii., 317
- Thames Angling Preservation Society, its objects and functions, iii., 107,

- 108; limits of its preserves, iii., 108; its relations with the Thames Conservancy Board, iii., 110; its powers, iii., 115; its action against poachers, iii., 118, 119; its origin, iii., 121
- Thames Conservancy, its powers, i., 209; vii., 110; duties, vii., 51; efforts to suppress poaching, vii., 118-119
- Thames mission, its influence for good, vii., 323
- Thames river, its fisheries regulated by conservators, i., 209; close times, i., 234; its shrimp netting industry, i., 293; its condition in the year 1593, i., 418; salmon formerly found there in abundance, ii., 303; its relation to the London sewage question, ii., 338-345; angling for trout there, ii., 367, 401; for dace, ii., 368; is an "open" river, ii., 372; fly fishing for chub, ii., 408; its stock of fish improved by the Thames Angling Preservation Society, ii., 408; fly fishing for dace, ii., 424; its aspect fifty years ago, iii., 102, 103; locality of fish preserves, iii., 108; bye-laws as to snatching and night-lining, iii., 115-119; spawning in its estuary, iv., 349; trawling there, iv., 350; suitability of the *Salmo Sebago* for this river, vi., 50; its oyster beds improved by disturbance, v., 100, 101; oyster spat might be collected at its mouth, v., 107; absence of salmon at the present day, vi., 154, 155; ix., 169; removal of pollution might cause them to return, vi., 179; pollution of the waters by sewage, vii., 51; xi., 76; causing scarcity of fish, vii., 55; xi., 312; and their death, vii., 58; purity of the river in former times, vii., 60; special enactments relative to its fisheries, the origin of the powers of the Thames Conservators, ix., 150
- Thames Valley Board, their attitude towards chemical treatment in dealing with river pollution, vii., 64
- Thickback, a member of the sole family, viii., 232; anatomical details, viii., 233; habits, viii., 233; means of capture, viii., 233; use as food, viii., 233; habitat, viii., 233; size attained by it, viii., 234
- Thiersant, M. Dabry de, his work upon Chinese fisheries, i., 534
- Thirle pole, a round or "lump" fish, i., 402
- Thompson, Sir Henry, paper read by him upon "Fish as food," vii., 1-29
- Thompson, W., an observer of the food of fishes, vi., 268; contents of a sturgeon's stomach, analysed by him, vi., 278
- Thornback, nature of its spines, ii., 163; value as food, vii., 21; viii., 320; its names and general description, viii., 319; habits, viii., 320; means of capture, viii., 320; quality of flesh, x., 414
- Thornback Ray, its mode of locomotion, i., 194; general description, i., 195; value as food, i., 428
- Thornham, on the east coast, whelk fishery there, vi., 303
- "Thorough" vase, for the rearing of salmonidæ, ii., 54
- "Three-mile limit," International jurisdiction required to alter it, iv., 308; recommendation concerning it, iv., 351
- Thresher, or Fox shark, general description, i., 188
- Throstleest Weir, pollution of water there, iv., 257
- Thunder-fish, or European Loach, occasionally imported into England, i., 202
- Thunderstorms, their effect on fishing, i., 281
- Thysanopoda Couchii*, a small crustacean, food for mackerel, vi., 281
- Tibrie, a local name for the coalfish, viii., 154
- Tidal rivers, fishing in them classed with freshwater fishing, i., 207
- Tides (the), their effect in increasing surf, ix., 66, 67
- Tile (the), a valuable fish recently discovered by the Americans, xi., 547
- Tiles for collecting oyster spat, v., 89



- Timber, its use in the construction of harbours, &c., ix., 87; its destruction by worms, ix., 88; plans adopted for its protection, ix., 89; its advantages as a building material, ix., 90
- "Times" newspaper, the, and evening telegraphic service, in connection with storm warnings, vii., 188
- Tin and baryta mines, their contribution to the pollution of rivers, iv., 276; remedies, iv., 276
- "Tingles," or star fish, enemies of the fisherman, iv., 212
- Tinker, or blunt-nosed dinnan, a name given at Aberdeen to the skate, viii., 318
- Tin-plate works, pollution of streams by them, iv., 277; remedies, iv., 278
- Tinned fish, its value, statistics, v., 8
- Tinnevely (India), condition of fishermen, ii., 462; effect of the salt tax there, ii., 463
- Tisdale, Mr. S. T., experiments on transportation of black bass, vi., 222
- Tiverton, United States, fishing port, v., 5
- Toads, general description, ii., 171
- "Toami," or throwing net of Japan, its construction and mode of use, v., 215-219
- Toil, its effects on food consumption, i., 351
- Tokiö, gigantic cuttle exhibited there, iii., 373; daily consumption of fish in, v., 193; its National Fisheries Exhibition in 1883, statistical results, v., 193; effect of this Exhibition upon the British International Fisheries Exhibition, v., 213, 214
- Tombs, fish emblems upon, in Egypt, iii., 37; in the Roman catacombs, iii., 42
- Tongue, not present in fishes, viii., 28
- Tongue soles, a name given to soles in the Moray Firth, viii., 226
- Tongues, the market name for young soles, viii., 226
- Tonnage, registration for, viii., 379
- "Top Hamper," or deck lumber, detrimental to the preservation of life in case of disaster at sea, vii., 211
- Tope (shark tribe), occasionally eaten, ii., 165
- Topper, or white hound (shark tribe), general description, i., 187
- Topknot, the side coloured, i., 157; names given to this fish, viii., 201; general description, viii., 201; varieties, viii., 202; habits, viii., 202; means of capture, viii., 202; breeding, viii., 202; value as food, viii., 203; habitat, viii., 203; size attained by it, viii., 204
- Tor Bay, trawling there, iv., 91
- Torches, use of, in fishing, v., 359
- Torpedo, an electric fish, general description, i., 192; distinctive features of electric properties, ii., 162; its mode of capturing its prey, vi., 279
- Torsk, or Greater Fork beard, commercial value, i., 152; x., 229; anatomical details of the family (x., 167) and genus to which it belongs, x., 226; geographical distribution, x., 226, 227; habits, x., 227; food, x., 228; spawning, x., 228; size attained by this fish, x., 228; modes of capture, x., 228; quality of flesh, x., 229; names given to it, x., 229; general description, x., 230
- Tortoises, their general description and geographical distribution, ii., 173; as fish consumers, ii., 495
- Tortoiseshell, imported by Japan from India, v., 197
- Totemism, tribal badges, tutelary-fish, &c., amongst savage tribes, iii., 36; in European heraldry, iii., 66; superstitions of primitive races, iii., 80
- Totnes dam, mode of passing salmon over it, ii., 337
- Touch, organs of, in fish, viii., 28; x., 15
- Towing of fishing boats, xi., 112
- Towing-paths, right of fishing from, i., 210
- Town-dab, a name given at Hastings to the smear-dab, viii., 208

- Towse, Harry W., condensed report by him on aquaria, xiii., 323-327
- Training homes for fishery apprentices, iv., 399
- Trammel net, its description, i., 299; employed in India, ii., 456; how used in Great Britain, viii., 48; Mr. J. S. Cragg's design for its construction, x., 423
- Tramways, as a link between fishing boats and railways in Ireland, vii., 139
- Transit of fish by railways and parcels post, in England, iv., 309; in Ireland, iv., 339
- Transport at Gold Coast, effected by means of waterways, or on the heads of natives, v., 437
- Transport of fish, difficulties attending this in India, ii. 444; Mr. Spencer Walpole's paper on this subject, opening remarks, statistics of quantities sent to market, iv., 117-120; the importance of railway communication at small cost, iv., 121; cheap rates to be secured by healthy competition, iv., 123; water carriage, iv., 124; Mr. J. C. Bloomfield's remarks upon this subject, iv., 131-133; excessive cost of transport the real reason of dear fish, iv., 134, 135, 169; transport by railways, iv., 358; difficulties attending transport in Europe, v., 292; in Japan, v., 208, 209; deficiency of transport injuriously affects Irish fisheries, vii., 78; satisfactory results immediately achieved from improved methods, vii., 85-87; condition in which fish should be kept whilst in transit, vii., 225
- Transport of live fish, improved methods in the United States, v., 16
- Transport of lobsters from Atlantic to Pacific seaboard, vi., 341, 342; a failure, vi., 343
- Transport of fish ova, experiment made in India, ii., 479
- Transportation theory of salmon disease superfluous, vi., 6
- Traps set in weirs for capture of fish, i., 216, 221. See also *Weirs*.
- Travancore (India), statistics of the fish trade there, ii., 448
- Trawl, name given in Scotland to the stop-seine net, viii., 46
- Trawl fishing, rig of boats used, i., 15; nature of the ground fished over, i., 18, 19; regulations affecting trawlers; i., 20; importance of the trawl fishery, i., 41; xiii., 294; laws restricting trawlers' operations, off the Cornish coast, i., 239; off Ireland, i., 246; the beam-trawl, i., 254, 255-274; distinction between British and foreign trawling, i., 257; the French trawl, i., 259; cost of smacks and their outfit, i., 263; clean ground of the first importance for trawling, i., 268; development of the trawl fishery, i., 273; the otter trawl, its description and use, i., 274-278; the "Pole or Hammer" trawl, i., 277; the trawl as applied to herring fishery, ii., 218; North Sea trawling, ii., 233; round of trawl work, ii., 234; risks of trawlers, ii., 235; their earnings, ii., 236; capital invested in the industry, ii., 237; danger of trawling to human life, iv., 46; trawling apparatus described, iv., 53; viii., 50, 345; xiii., 126; trawling vessels described, iv., 54; xiii., 118; capture of immature fish by trawlers, iv., 86, 106, 311, 326, 330, 331, 336, 342, 344; development of this industry, iv., 86; proportion of ground covered by trawlers, iv., 91; shrimp trawlers, iv., 96; line fishermen's complaints against trawlers, iv., 101; disputes between drift-net fishers and trawlers, iv., 103; ix., 199; international rules, iv., 104; difficulties in obeying them, iv., 105; increase in number of vessels engaged in trawling, iv., 313; reasons for high price of fish caught by this method, iv., 313; antiquity of the trawl-net, iv., 314; size of its mesh, iv., 315; prejudice against trawling in Loch Fyne, iv., 434; the Chinese trawl-net, v., 174; damage done to drivers by trawlers,

- vi., 126; disastrous results of trawling in Spanish waters, vii., 251, 252; paper thereon by Mr. A. W. Ansell, read at Conference, vii., 305-326; value of fish taken by trawlers, vii., 308; working expenses of trawlers, vii., 321; discussion on Mr. Ansell's paper on trawl fishing, vii., 326-331; opinions as to effect on the fisheries of using the trawl, viii., 49; how used, viii., 52, 345-346; ix., 231; xi., 115, 116; xiii., 126; damage occasioned by it to other nets, viii., 52; difference in size of mesh of British and foreign trawl-nets, viii., 346; destruction of fish by small mesh nets, viii., 346; laws by which it is regulated, viii., 402; provisions of the International Convention of the Hague, viii., 411; alleged destruction of nets by trawlers, ix., 199; importance of the trawling industry, ix., 199; the possibility of injury to bait beds by trawling, ix., 200; results of experiments as to its effect on the herring fishery, ix., 200; alleged destruction of spawn by the trawl without foundation, ix., 210; regulations respecting trawlers in Fisheries Act of 1868, ix., 237, 246, 248; enactments made at various times for the restriction of trawling, ix., 255, 260, 278, 280; objections made to it on the ground that it causes a destruction of spawn, x., 26; trawling a modern introduction, x., 420; fish caught by means of it, x., 420; a large mesh recommended, x., 420; tendency of mesh to close when net is in use, x., 421; invention of a trawl-net with wheels at ends of beam, x., 421; necessity for some restriction of use of trawl, x., 424, 425; its use in the Scotch herring fishery, xi., 113; trawling prohibited by Act of 1860, xi., 114; repeal of this Act, xi., 114; size of net employed in Scotch fishery, xi., 115; first employment of trawl-net in herring fishery off the N. E. coast of Ireland, xi., 123; its use off the Shetland Isles recommended, xi., 124; alleged injury caused to the herring fishery by its use, xi., 155-159; use of the trawl in various countries, xiii., 7; objections made in Spain to its use, xiii., 45; not used in America, xiii., 115; agitation against its use, xiii., 126
- Trawling, meaning attached to the term in America, xiii., 66; on the west coast of Scotland, xiii. 67; on the east coast of Great Britain, xiii., 67
- Treasure-restoring fishes, fables, and fairy lore concerning them, iii., 58-60
- Treatment of fish in preparation for table, paper read by Sir Henry Thompson upon the subject, vii., 23-29
- Treaty of Washington between England and the United States (1871). See *Washington, Treaty of*.
- Trees best suited for bordering on water-courses, vii., 271
- Tremayne, Mr. John, his remarks upon crustaceans, vi., 372
- Trendell, A. J. R., Literary Superintendent, edits official Catalogue of the Fisheries Exhibition, 1883, iv., 429
- Trent Fishery Board of Conservators, iii., 163
- Trent, sport afforded by fish there, ii., 372
- Tres Montes, Gulf of, rookeries of fur-seals there, vii., 159, 161
- Trespass, law of, fishermen relieved from its operation, ix., 174
- Trevose Head (boundary of pilchard fishery), vi., 131
- Triænothorus*, an internal fish parasite, its vitality, vi., 257
- Trichina*, groundlessness of fears respecting their communication to man by eating fish, vii., 29-31
- Trichiuridæ*, members of this family caught off the Tasmanian coast, v., 320
- Trieste, zoological station at, iv., 427
- Trigger-fish, a popular name of file-fishes, general description, i., 181
- Triglidæ*, Australian fish, enumeration of edible species, v., 315, 316



- Trim-nets, nets similar to stow-nets, used at mouths of small streams running into the Wash, i., 299
- "Triton," cruise of the, vi., 82
- Tritons in heraldry, iii., 73; in a "Sea Dream," iii., 94
- Trolling for pike, ii., 437
- Trondhjem, a Scandinavian fishing port, its decline in commercial importance and the cause of it, iv., 200
- Trondhjemsfjord (Norway), its extent, v., 273
- Trostrey Weir, in the river Usk, its effect upon the fishery, iii., 322, 323
- Trot or bulter, a name for the long fish line, i., 303
- Trout, its numerous varieties, i., 163; its acclimatisation, i., 201; its preservation provided for by law, i., 400; value as food, i., 403, 431; rearing of its young at Chatsworth and Uxbridge, ii., 6; its culture in Japan, ii., 11; its mode of covering its ova, ii., 18; artificial fertilization of its eggs, ii., 23; time required for hatching its eggs, ii., 41; mode of transporting its fry, suitable waters necessary for its reception, ii., 56; general description, ii., 121-133; family to which it belongs, ii., 134; use as a "totem" fish, iii., 36; in heraldry, iii., 69; its introduction into the Thames, iii., 116, 119; successful artificial rearing by the Reading and District Angling Society, iii., 121; also by the Wycombe Angling and Preservation Society, iii., 123; its abundance on the river Lambourne, iii., 124; its increase in the river Eden, iii., 147; in the Derwent, iii., 150; its culture by the King's Lynn Angling Association, iii., 155; its colour caused by the nature of the food consumed by it, iv., 438; transported to New York, packed in snow, v., 7; disease affecting it, vi., 6; violent epidemic amongst, vi., 6; breeding, vi., 48; red spotted, or char, in America, vi., 62, 63; desirability of preserving trout in Ireland, vi., 225; results of cultivating it, vi., 234; the gillaroo trout, vi., 271; augmentation of cœcal appendages in English trout reared in Tasmania, vi., 274; its feeding at breeding times, vi., 275; evil results of over fishing counteracted by cultivation and protection, vi., 330, 334; waste of its eggs, vi., 340; instance of mortality among trout owing to river pollutions, vii., 41; varieties recommended for cultivation, xi., 492, 493
- Trout fishing, forbidden instruments, i., 223; licenses, i., 224; close imes, i., 226-229; sport afforded by trout near London, ii., 366; trout streams numerous in England, ii., 383; season for fishing, ii., 388; bait, ii., 395; flies, ii., 399; likely localities for the fish, iii., 466; weir fishing, iii., 467; suitable rod, iii., 468; traces, flights, colour of gut, &c., iii., 469; binding and joining, iii., 470; spinning leads, iii., 471; flights and baiting them, iii., 472; artificial baits, iii., 473; casting, iii., 474; live bait, iii., 475; fishery in Canada, a fresh water industry, v., 119; abundance of trout there, v., 148
- Trout, Great Lake, transferred to other waters, ii., 60
- Trout, Leuvi, Sir J. Maitland's experiment with, vi., 66
- Trout of Loch Leven, mode of hatching at Howietoun, ii., 41; vi., 43; hatching them artificially elsewhere, vi., 38; disastrous effect of a frost upon ova, vi., 39; grilse stage, vi., 46
- Trout streams as breeding grounds for coarse fish, vi., 217
- "True Waltonians," the name of an angling society, iii., 173
- Truffs, members of the salmonidæ, ii., 134
- Trumpet-fish, general description, i., 146; waters frequented by it, i., 147
- Trumpeter perch, its peculiarities and habits, v., 309, 310
- Trunk-net, used for lobster fishing, i., 321
- Trunking, a term applied to the fetch-

- ing of empty boxes from the "carrier," viii., 374
- Truro, United States, fishing port, v., 5
- Trybom, Mr., his calculations as to revenue of Swedish herring fisheries, v., 259
- Tsêng, the Marquis, his influence upon Chinese fishery development, v., 171; his contribution to the history and literature of fishing, v., 179, 180
- Tubbot, a name given to the tub-fish (one of the gurnards), general description and colours, viii., 75; habits, viii., 75; means of capture, viii., 76; breeding, viii., 76; use as food, viii., 76; habitat, viii., 76
- Tub-fish, their geographical distribution, x., 109; habits, x., 110; food, x., 110; spawning, x., 110; modes of capture, x., 110; quality of flesh, x., 111; commercial value, x. 111; names, x., 111; general description, x., 111; behaviour in confinement, x. 111
- "Tucking" fish, or taking them from the seine net, i., 290; iv. 203; viii. 47
- Tuck-seine, how used, i. 290; iv. 203; viii., 47
- Tumbling-cod, a name given to the cod, viii., 128
- Tumbling net, local name for the trammel net, viii., 48
- Tunbridge Angling Club and Fish Preservation Society, iii., 164
- Tunny, or Thunny, general description, i., 110; value as food, i., 428; its mode of capture by the ancient Greeks, i., 478; belongs to a gregarious and carnivorous class, derivation of its name, i., 479; its size, ii., 147; its dorsal fin, ii., 148; ancient belief as its feeding on submarine acorns, iii., 12; its migratory habits, v., 63; net used by Spanish fishermen to effect its capture, v., 358; is a member of the mackerel family, vi., 113; is sometimes mistaken for mackerel, vi., 117; its food, vi., 282; its abundance in ancient times, vii., 247; the tunny fishery in Greece, xiii., 32; in Italy, xiii., 38; in Spain, xiii., 43
- Turbot, a flat fish, i., 12; its colour, i., 157; value as food, i., 426; viii., 198; x., 244; its artificial cultivation, ii., 92; iv., 331; the family to which it belongs, ii., 144; general description, ii., 145, 146; x. 249; its vitality, ii., 235; undeveloped condition of fishery in Ireland, ii., 249; its export from Holland, ii., 262; the high esteem in which it was held by Domitian, iii., 9; fables concerning it, iii., 55; use in heraldry, iii., 67; the trawl net used for its capture, iv., 53; means of transporting the captured fish to the metropolis, iv., 141; this fish very prolific, iv., 209; its spawn, iv., 331; a close time proposed for it, iv., 334; its scarcity, iv., 344; is highly esteemed in Japan, v., 200; its food, vi., 271, 288; x. 240; thrives in aquaria, vi., 277; subsists at the bottom of the water, vi., 280; use as bait for crab, vi., 362; trawling for turbot in the North Sea, vi., 316; destruction of immature fish at Yarmouth, vi., 327; waste of larger fish by shrimp trawlers, vii., 312; names given to it, viii., 193; x. 245-249; varieties of form and colour, viii., 194; habits, viii., 195; x., 239; means of capture, viii., 196; x., 242; baits, viii., 196; breeding, viii., 196; x., 240; hybrids, viii., 196; life-history, viii., 197; habitat, viii., 198; weight and size attained by it, viii., 199; x., 242; anatomical details of the family, x., 230; and genus to which it belongs, x., 238; geographical distribution, x., 239; growth and development, x., 241; commercial value, x., 245; classical allusions x., 245-249
- Turbot or torbut, a name given to the halibut, viii., 187
- Turbrat, a name given in Northumberland to the turbot, viii., 193
- Turtle and conger for soups and stews, Sir Henry Thompson's remarks upon this subject, vii., 21-23

- Turtles, belong to the "Amphibia," ii., 172; the waters frequented by them, ii., 173; are fish consumers, ii., 495; primitive belief concerning them, iii., 10; ancient superstitions, iii., 18; their place in mythology, iii., 23; in Hindoo tradition, iii., 24; in Aryan science, iii., 49; use as totems, iii., 51; occurrence in fairy lore, iii., 54-57; statistics of the United States fishery, v., 26, 27; exported from the Bahamas, v., 369; suggestions for drying the flesh for purposes of exportation, v., 385, 386; their abundance and mode of capturing them, v., 468
- Twait or Shad, a migratory fish, i., 40; a member of the herring family, i., 172; use as food, i., 424; viii., 309; general description, viii., 307; habits, viii., 308; means of capture, viii., 308; baits, viii., 308; breeding, viii., 308; habitat, viii., 309; size attained by it, viii., 309
- Tweed river, is subject to special regulations, i., 236; yields good sport to fishers, ii., 364; fish disease there, vi., 4; its yield of salmon, vi., 8; Mr. List's experiment in subjecting diseased salmon to action of seawater, vi., 15; effect of disease on yield of salmon, vi., 27; the bull trout exterminated in this river, vi., 43; the kinds of salmon found there, vi., 150; many fish die in spawning, vi., 156; diseased and dead fish, numbers of, found therein, vi., 156, 163; the Tweed Fishery Act not sufficiently stringent, vi., 160; difficulty of repressing poaching, vi., 162; revenue of the Tweed Fishery Commissioners, vi., 162; constitution of the Commission, vi., 163; management of the river, vi., 163; subject to special legislation as to salmon fishery, viii., 539; Act of 1857, viii., 539; Act of 1859, viii., 540; limits of mouth of river extended, viii., 540; close time, viii., 541; fixed nets, viii., 542; mill dams, &c., viii., 543; pollutions, viii., 544; poaching, viii., 545; miscellaneous suggestions, viii., 547, 549; outbreaks of salmon disease in this river in 1879-80, xi., 60; in 1881-82, xi., 61; and subsequently, xi., 62; suggestion that rod fishing without close time should be allowed as a means of extirpating the disease, xi., 62; chemical impurities in this river, xi., 72; its pollution by woollen manufactories, xi., 73
- Tweed salmon reports, vi., 152
- Tweeddale, Marquess of, deep sea thermometers provided by him for testing the temperature of the sea, i., 280
- Tyndall, Professor, his experiments respecting putrefaction, vii., 220
- Tyne River, annual yield of its fishery, ii., 348; absence of salmon disease, vi., 5; its board of fishery conservators, vi., 155; its pollution by chemical refuse injurious to the fisheries, xi., 311
- Tyre, its commercial importance, iv., 5

## U

- Uddevalla, a fishing port of Norway, iv., 200
- Ullapool, fishing port of, iv., 200
- Umbrina, scarcely to be considered a British species, i., 121
- Unclean fish, often infested with parasites, vii., 31
- Undersized fish, used as manure, iv., 329; sale prohibited by Act of 1877, vi., 372
- Unger, his observations on epidemic among carp, vi., 14
- Uniform railway rates for carriage of fish desirable, iv., 134
- United Kingdom, number of net fishermen engaged in salmon fisheries, ii., 215; number of anglers for salmon, ii., 285, 286; number of persons taking out licences for salmon fishing, ii., 285; value of salmon fisheries, ii., 287
- United London Anglers Fisheries Association, its objects, iii., 169; vi., 211;



- suggestion as to a mode by which the Association might obtain coarse fish for breeding purposes, vi., 217
- United Service Institute, Transactions, allusions to amount of boat accommodation on passenger ships, vii., 202
- United States, common law of, as to fishing rights of riparian owners, i., 210; right of British subjects to fish on east coast, north of 39th parallel of latitude, i., 245; fish culture in, ii., 7; vi., 173; angling, its condition and prospects, ii., 362; aid given by zoologists in developing the fish industry, iv., 411; formation of seaside laboratories, iv., 424; fisheries, their present development, v., 18; distribution of German carp in inland waters, v., 71; vii., 82, 110; salmon disease does not prevail generally, vi., 25; annexe at International Fisheries Exhibition, example of utilization of waste products, vii., 79; its fishery map, vii., 80; grants by Congress towards the development of the fisheries, vii., 82; steam vessel as floating station for hatching shad, &c., vii., 82; quantity of fish annually consumed there, vii., 97; method of stocking inland waters, vii., 101; method of signalling expected storms, vii., 182; fish hatcheries, vii., 256; societies for the protection of fish fry, vii., 257; progress of pisciculture in that country, xi., 5; the sponge fishery on the Florida coast, xiii., 37; value of the fisheries generally, xiii., 64, 109; importance of the oyster fishery, xiii., 65; apprehensions entertained of the eventual exhaustion of this fishery, xiii., 66; the cod fishery, xiii., 66; mode of capture, xiii., 66; value of the cod-fishery, xiii., 67; modes of cure, xiii., 68, 69; utilisation of waste products, xiii., 68; the salmon fishery, xiii., 69; its value, xiii., 69; where carried on, xiii., 69; extent of the trade in canned salmon, xiii., 70; fish-hatching, xiii., 70-73; the whale-fishery, xiii., 73; the decrease in this fishery largely due to the introduction of substitutes for whale oil, xiii., 74; value of the fishery, xiii., 75; fishery for menhaden, xiii., 75; mode of capture by means of the purse-seine, xiii., 76; mode of dealing with the fish caught, xiii., 76; the seal fishery, xiii., 77; the mackerel fishery, xiii., 78; other fisheries, xiii., 79; principal modes of fishing adopted, xiii., 114; condensed report on the fishing industries of this country, xiii., 405-410
- United States Fish Commission, causes of its establishment, iv., 7; v., 53, 54, 59; testimony by Prof. Huxley, as to the value of its labours, iv., 9; date of establishment, v. 13; duties of commissioner, v., 52; improvement effected by the Commission in the fisheries, v., 53; routine of operations and results accomplished, v., 56-58; introduction by the Commission of German carp into the United States, v., 71; vii., 82, 110
- Universal Angling Society, iii., 164
- Universal law for fishing, suggested expediency of, iv., 327
- Upper Exe Fishing Association, iii., 162
- Ure, river, appearance of salmon disease there, vi., 5
- Urinary bladder in fish, viii., 18
- Uruguay. See *Banda Oriental*.
- Usk, river, sport afforded to anglers for salmon, ii., 287; salmon fisheries injuriously affected by mill dams, ii., 322; steps adopted to remedy this, ii., 323; appearance of salmon disease there, vi., 5
- Ustilago, investigations of Brefeld as to vi., 17

## V

- Vaagmaer, or deal-fish, i., 140
- "Val," a trade term in Sweden for a batch of 80 fish, v., 260
- Valencia, Gulf of, red mullet fisheries there, vii., 251

- Value of the fisheries of various countries, xiii., 108-112
- Van Dyck, Dr., on parasites in the sun-fish, vi., 262
- Variegated sole, general description, i., 158; x., 294; anatomical details of the family (x., 230) and genus to which it belongs, x., 281; geographical distribution, x., 292; habits, x., 292; food, x., 293; spawning, x., 293; size attained by it, x., 293; mode of capture, x., 293; quality of flesh, x., 293; commercial value, x., 293; names given to this fish, x., 293
- Vasa deferentia, viii., 33
- Vedic legends, &c., iii., 6, 10, 18, 20, 21
- Vegetable food, rate of carriage for, compared with that for fish, iv., 359, 361; its composition, vii., 6
- Vegetation of sea bottom, vi., 276
- Velvet swimming crab, vi., 366
- Vendace (the), i., 165; xi., 178
- Venetian fishwives, ii., 256
- Venezuela, how represented at the Exhibition, xiii., 108; condensed report on the fishing industry of this country, xiii., 529
- Venice, eel fishery at, iv., 438
- Venner, T. (1650), extract from one of his works, i., 421
- Ventral fins, their position and uses, viii., 8
- Venus, identical with Atergatis, a fish divinity of the Phœnicians, iii., 196, 197
- Venus mercenaria, vi., 319
- Vertebrata, definition of term, viii., 6; their classification, viii., 6
- Vesica piscis, its supposed Christian significance, iii., 43
- Vetch, Captain, R.E., his plan for the construction of a harbour of refuge at St. Ives (Cornwall), ix., 30
- Vinets, or vonets, rules laid down by Louis XIV. as to their use, i., 501
- Vineyard Sound, United States of America, clam fishing there, v., 44
- Viper soups, used medicinally even at the present day, ii., 175
- Viper weever, geographical distribution, viii., 79-80; dangerous character of the wounds inflicted by this fish, viii., 79; local names, viii., 82; anatomical details, viii., 82; habits, viii., 82; habitat, viii., 83
- Virginia, fisheries of, statistics, v., 24, 30, 31; shad and alewife fisheries, v., 41; crab fisheries, v., 50
- Vishnu, his fish incarnation, iii., 19, 21, 38
- Visitors to the Exhibition, their number, xiii., 258; return giving daily attendance, &c., xiii., 279-289
- Vital organs of fish, injury caused to them by parasites, vi., 262
- Vivaria, experience as to food preferred by codfish and haddock kept therein, vi., 279
- Viviparous blenny, or eel-pout, i., 138
- Viviparous reproduction, viii., 34
- Vlaardingen, a fishing port of Holland, vii., 284, 285
- Voles, ii., 177
- Von Baer, on whales spouting, iii., 257
- Voracity of fish generally, vi., 276; of cod, vi., 285; of the angler fish, viii., 29
- Vrassky, M., his dry process for fertilization of ova, ii., 45

## W

- Wages of fishermen, in the Scotch herring fishery, ii., 213; in the Yarmouth herring fishery, ii., 219; 221; in the Cornish fisheries, ii., 224, 226, 229; vi., 120; in North Sea trawling vessels, ii., 236; iv., 58; vii., 320; in the North Sea cod fisheries, ii., 241; earnings of fishermen often not so large as those of mechanics, ii., 269; wages in Channel trawlers, iv., 58; inadequacy of fishermen's remuneration, iv., 153; wages at different ports, iv., 163; wages of crews engaged in the whale fisheries, iv., 165, 178, 179; average earnings of fishermen, iv., 167
- Waders, ii., 176
- Wages, payment of, provisions of

- Merchant Shipping Bill, 1882, thereon, viii., 426, 428, *et seq.*
- "Waitara," loss of the, vii., 200
- Wales, H.R.H. The Prince of, remarks by him at opening of conferences, iv., 3, 21; on the Duke of Edinburgh's paper on the sea fisheries of the United Kingdom, iv., 81; speech by him at the opening, xiii., 247; and at the closing of the Exhibition, xiii., 266
- Wales, offers excellent sport to the angler, ii., 381, 420; want of harbour accommodation, iv., 389
- Walking and climbing fish, iii., 13
- Wall nets, used in India, ii., 488
- Wallem, F. M., notes on the fish supply of Norway, v., 271-301; his remarks on the lobster fishery in Norway, xiii., 140, 143
- Wall-eyed pike, artificial propagation in the United States, v., 69
- Walpole, His Excellency Spencer, paper by him on "The British Fish Trade," i., 1-71; preparation by him of a consolidated reprint of Salmon Fishery Acts with proposed amendments, i., 214; affirms the principles, with regard to sea-fisheries, of legislation of 1868, in his report in 1878, iv., 97; reads a paper, at conferences, on fish transport and fish markets, iv., 115-130; official report on the Exhibition, xiii., 1-178
- Walrus, the, ii., 178
- Walsh, R. F., paper on "Improved Facilities for capture, &c., of Sea Fishes," vii., 117-137
- Waltonian Angling Society, iii., 174
- Warm water basins in Norwegian Ocean, v., 274
- Warrenpoint herring fisheries, statistics of, vii., 76
- "Wash," a measure for whelks, ii., 245; vi., 303
- Wash (the), its importance in providing bait for fisheries, ix., 5
- Washington, Admiral, his report on the suitability of Padstow as a site for a harbour of refuge, ix., 26
- Washington, U.S. America, hatching station there, v., 67; a station for the reception and distribution of German carp, v., 71
- Washington Territory, statistics of fisheries, v., 24, 25, 30, 31; shore-whaling, v., 35
- Washington, Treaty of, provisions respecting fisheries, i., 244
- Water bailiffs appointed by conservators of salmon fisheries, their powers and privileges, i., 233
- Water carriage of fish, better and cheaper than land carriage, iv., 125; its extension a means of ensuring a supply of cheap fish to the metropolis, iv., 141
- Water-fowls, destruction caused by them among salmon eggs, ii., 293
- Water, chemical composition of, i., 339, 346, temperature most favourable for herring fishing, i., 301; supply of, temperature, &c., for fish culture establishments, ii., 27, 31, 33, 55; want of standards of purity, iv., 279, 280, 281, 286; purified by passing through forests, vii., 269
- Water-borne fish, at London markets, its proportion to that brought by land, iv., 140
- Water-cress, advantage of having a good growth of this plant in places stocked with fresh-water fish, vii., 272
- Water-horse, &c., iii., 19, 72, 84, 86
- Water plants as herbage and shelter for fishes, vi., 49
- Watertight compartments, their use in Chinese fishing boats, v., 175
- Watford Piscators, iii., 164
- Watt, W., prize essay on "Physical Conditions of the Sea in Relation to Fish," xi., 551-568
- Wave hatching box, ii., 85
- Waves, their height, ix., 56; length, ix., 58; force, ix., 59; instances of their destructive effects, ix., 60; their force sometimes modified by tides, ix., 63; relation between their height and depth of water, ix., 68; Mr. Scott Russell's law of breaking



- waves, ix., 70; "send" of waves, ix., 110
- Wax, made in Japan from intestines of fish, v., 201
- Wear, (the) statistics of salmon fishings in former times (1348-1532), ii., 284; salmon disease has not manifested itself there, vi., 5
- Weather prognostics from fish, iii., 89
- Webb, Mr., his testimony as to value of manure produced by Aylesbury Native Guano Company, vii., 61
- Weddell, Captain, statement as to a mermaid having been seen by one of his crew, iii., 214
- Weekly close time, or "Saturday's slap," a regulation of the Scotch salmon fisheries, ii., 311, 212
- Weeping willows, their suitability for planting beside streams, vii., 274
- Weever, Greater, names given to this fish, viii., 80; x., 121; anatomical details, viii., 80; x., 117-118; habits, viii., 81; x., 118, 119; spawning, viii., 81; x., 119; modes of capture, viii., 81; x., 120; value as food, viii., 81; x., 120; geographical distribution, viii., 82; x., 118; size attained by it, viii., 82; x., 120; its ability to inflict poisonous wounds, x., 119; food, x., 119; commercial value, x., 120; behaviour in confinement, x., 120; general description, x., 121
- Weever, Lesser, viii., 82; x., 121
- Weevers, general description, i., 107; viii., 79-83; x., 117-122; wounds inflicted by them very poisonous, i., 107; viii., 79; x., 119; size attained by, and names given to them, i., 108; distortion of visceral organs, ii., 147
- Weights for sinking nets and lines, substances employed, xiii., 5, 6
- Weirs, their abolition by Magna Charta, i., 212; ii., 308; ix., 146; and by subsequent statutes, i., 212; Acts of Parliament for their suppression, &c., i., 212-226; a weir defined, i., 216; ix., 233; mill-weirs, i., 217; laws regulating the use of weirs, i., 217-220; ix., 148, 149; powers conferred upon conservators of Salmon fisheries for the acquisition and removal of weirs, i., 220, 233, special commissioners appointed for enquiring into legality of fishing weirs, i., 221; mode of construction of weirs, i., 318; examples of advantages derived from their removal, ii., 321-324; evils of use of, ii., 321-324; extent to which their use is at present restricted, ii., 325-327; instance of construction of passes or fish ladders over weirs, ii., 329, 334; other methods of passing fish over dams, ii., 334; opposition to their use brought to a close at the time of the construction of canals, iv., 216; used for the capture of fish from an early period, viii., 3; kettlenets, so called, viii., 44; their construction for the improvement of navigation, ix., 150
- Welfare, Mr. (Worthing), remarks by him at Practical Fishermen's Congress, iv., 337, 338, 340
- Welland river, well stocked with fish, iii., 157
- Wells (Norfolk), a source of supply of whelks, vi., 303; need of improved harbour accommodation, ix., 5
- Wells Bank, a North Sea trawling-ground, ii., 234; vii., 317
- Welsh fisheries, altogether insignificant, i., 51
- Wener Lake fishery, its value, v., 265, 266
- West Africa, affinity between the Indian and African species of fish fauna, v., 424, 425; literature referring to its fish fauna, v., 424, 425; importance of the freshwater fish industry, v., 430, 431; names of fishes frequenting its shores, v., 430; worship of ponds of fish, and of certain rivers, v., 442; modes of fishing adopted, v., 443-450; diseases most prevalent among the natives, v., 455-459; fishing towns and villages, v., 468; means available for a large fishing industry, v., 483-486; list of

- memoirs dealing specially with the crustacean fauna of the West Coast, v., 494, 495
- West African Settlements, their extent, v., 432, 433
- West coast of England, appearance of salmon disease, vi., 5
- West Indies, import cured cod fish, v., 131; also herring, v., 136; and mackerel, v., 139
- West London Angling Club, iii., 175
- Westbourne Park Piscatorial Society, iii., 175
- Westminster Fish Market, its creation by Act of Parliament, ix., 163; attempt to establish a market proves abortive, ix., 164
- Wetter Lake fishery, its value, v., 265, 266
- Weymouth, fishing district of, number of men and boats employed, iv., 42; loss of life and other casualties, iv., 42, 43, 44; catch of fish as compared with loss of life, iv., 47; general statistics of the fishery, iv., 52
- Whale barnacle, iii., 309-311
- Whale fishery, weapons used therein, i., 324; Code of Laws regulating Aberdeen fishery, iv., 112; earnings of crews, iv., 167, 178; centres of the fishery in the United States, v., 20; value of the whale fishery of that country, v., 26, 35; xiii., 73; the fishery in Japanese waters, v., 200; Canary Islands much resorted to by whalers, v., 475; whales often captured in the vicinity, v., 475; the whale fishery, of the Sandwich Islands, xiii., 74; possibility of exhausting the fishery, xiii., 136; exceptions to this rule, xiii., 138
- Whale fishery of the Netherlands. See *Dutch Sea Fisheries.*
- Whalebone, quantity obtained in the United States whale fishery, v., 35
- Whales, those caught in British waters the property of the Crown, i., 207; their anatomy ii., 181, 184, 185; value of their flesh as food, ii., 183; uses to which other parts of their bodies are put, ii., 184; their destruction by dog fish, iii., 13; supposed emission of scent from their mouths, iii., 14; fable as to the guiding of the whale by the "musculus," iii., 27, 71; popular beliefs in early times as to method of capturing whales, iii., 29; their flesh eaten as fish on fast days, iii., 42; classed as "royal fish," iii., 46; ix., 286; their occurrence in fable, iii., 56, 81; in heraldry, iii., 72; held in reverence by natives of the South Sea Islands, iii., 80; folklore respecting them, iii., 89; "spouting" of, iii., 250-263; fishes attendant upon them, vi., 278; diminution in their numbers within recent times, vii., 247; their protection possibly a fit subject for legislation, ix., 208
- Whales, Ziphioid, skeletons of, iv., 408
- Whaling ships. See *Fishing vessels.*
- Wharfe, river, a portion preserved for angling, iii., 154
- Whaup-fish, another name for the gar-pike, viii., 236
- Wheeldon, J. P., his papers on "Angling Clubs, &c., of London and the Provinces," iii., 99-177; and "Practical Lessons in the Gentle Craft, iii., 441-525; remarks by him at Conference on coarse fish culture, vi., 227
- Whelks, large quantities captured, i., 48; much eaten by the poorer classes in London, i., 62; vi., 304; their use as bait for cod-fish ii., 239, 245; vi., 304; their use in heraldry, iii., 75; destruction and waste of whelks by fishermen, iv., 350; feed largely on seaweed, vi., 49; eaten by crustaceans, vi., 285; how caught, vi., 303; xi., 417, 480; sources of supply, vi., 303; xi., 424, 480; quantity caught, vi., 304; vessels engaged in this fishery, vi., 304; their value as food, vi., 304; xi., 418, 423; proposed legislation for their protection, vi., 304; used as food in some parts of Scotland, vi., 310; abundant in America, vi., 320; used as bait for fish generally vi., 321; injury caused by this fish on oyster beds, xi., 296

- Whelk-pots, vi., 304
- Whiff, another name for the sail-fluke, x., 254
- Whitadder river, not now frequented by the true salmon, vi., 154, 155
- Whitby, social condition of fishermen at this port, iv., 173; fisheries carried on there, viii., 334; vessels employed, viii., 334; payment of crews, viii., 334; its inaccessibility at low water, ix., 5
- Whitch, another name for the craig-fluke, x., 271
- Whitebait, fish sold under that name, i., 38; x., 360, 361; really the young of the herring, i., 171, iv., 437; viii., 267; xi., 132, 176; anatomical details of the family to which they belong, ii., 135; their capture in enormous quantities, iv., 97, 210; such capture not productive of injury to fisheries generally, iv., 106; their capture condemned, iv., 353; how to be distinguished from sprats, viii., 270; alleged date of their introduction into the London markets, x., 360; where found, xi., 132, 176
- White bream, an inferior freshwater fish, ii., 78
- White Cart River, injury to fisheries caused by pollution, iv., 258
- Whitechapel, a street market for fish, iv., 135
- Whitcross Street, a street market for fish, iv., 135
- White-fish, a variety of the salmonidæ, its artificial propagation in the United States, ii., 9, 64; v., 14; found in North America and in the United Kingdom, ii., 64; a principal product of the Great Lake fisheries, v., 19, 119, 148, 155; the question of its introduction into the United Kingdom considered, vi., 50
- White fish, one of the whales so called, ii., 184; its skin made into leather, ii., 184; loses its teeth early, ii., 185
- White Herring Fishery (British), Commissioners of, i., 242
- White-ling, a local name for the ling, viii., 168
- White Salmon, a name sometimes given to the bass, viii., 58
- White sole, a name given in co. Dow (Ireland) to the pole, viii., 211
- White trevally, a food fish of the Australian seas, v., 322; means of capture, v., 322
- White-trout, found in great numbers in Ireland, ii., 378
- Whiting, a fish of the cod family, i., 152; ii., 142; modes of capture, i., 311; viii., 152; x., 201; analysis of its flesh, i., 364; opinion as to its value as food, i., 424; viii., 152; anatomical details of the family and genus to which it belongs, ii., 143; viii., 150; x., 167, 168; why so much in demand as a food fish, ii., 153; use in heraldry, iii., 67; alleged destruction of spawn by trawlers, iv., 8; nematodes in whiting, vi., 261; this fish included among those caught in the North Sea, vii., 283, 316; names by which known at various places, viii., 150; x., 202; baits, viii., 152; habitat, viii., 152; habits, viii., 152; x., 200; size attained by it, viii., 153; x., 201; quality of flesh, viii., 152; x., 201; geographical distribution, x., 200; food, x., 200; spawning, viii., 152; x., 200; commercial value, x., 202; general description, x., 202
- Whiting (of the Australian Seas), highly prized as a food fish, v., 316; mode of capture, v., 317; their habit of burrowing in the sand to escape capture, v., 317; names and habits of the different varieties of this fish, v., 317, 318
- Whiting mop, a local name for the haddock, viii., 141; and for the young whiting, viii., 150
- Whiting perch, the composition of the egg, ii., 19
- Whiting pollack, a local name for the pollack, viii., 158. See *Pollack*.
- Whiting pout, a name given to the bib, viii., 147; anatomical details of the family and genus to which it belongs, x., 167, 168; geographi-



- cal distribution, x., 196; habits, x., 196, 197; food, x., 197; spawning, x., 197; size attained by it, x., 197; modes of capture, x., 197, 198; quality of flesh, x., 198; commercial value, x., 198; behaviour in confinement, x., 198; names given to this fish, x., 198, 199; general description, x., 199
- Whitling, one of the names of the *Salmo eriox*, vi., 150
- Whitstable, head-quarters of Thames Oyster Fishery, iv., 70; dearth of oysters, iv., 100; probable cause of this, iv., 100; oysters replanted there from the Solent, iv., 109; failure of spat, v., 102; cause of this, v., 103
- Wick, deliveries of fish often very large, ii., 215; economic condition of fishermen at this port, iv., 182; destruction of harbour, vi., 80; improvements now in progress, ix., 18; a great seat in Scotland of the herring fishery, xi., 129
- Widgren, H., of Scandinavia, testimony as to the food of the herring, vi., 283
- Wigs, a name given to full-aged males of the fur-seal, vii., 166
- Wilcocks, J. C., prize essay on "Improved Fishery Harbour Accommodation for Great Britain and Ireland," ix., 3-113; prize essay on "The Best Means of Increasing the Supply of Mussels, &c.," xi., 447-485
- Wilder, Harry, one of the founders of the Maidenhead, Cookham, and Bray Angling Society, iii., 117
- Willett, E. H., and Anson, Commander, C.V., R.N., prize essay on "Oyster Culture," xi., 267-375
- Williams, Dr., extracts from his work, "The Middle Kingdom," v., 174, 176
- Willows, varieties suitable for different soils and situations, vii., 274
- Wilmot, Mr. (Canadian Commissioner), methods employed by him for fish hatching, ii., 39; remarks by him on fish protection and propagation, iv., 228; v., 161-166, 183, 248, vi., 51-54, 103-105, 108, 238; on the practicability of introducing salmon into China, v., 181; on the fisheries of Japan, v., 209; on *saprolegnia ferax* (or salmon disease) in Canada, vi., 23; on the so-called land-locked salmon, vi., 63; on fish culture in Canada, vi., 175-178; on the cultivation of coarse fish, vi., 236; his remarks with reference to fish parasites, vii., 31
- Wilmot's improved glass incubator, ii., 65
- Wilson, Bishop, adds a paragraph to the Litany, praying for restoration of the fisheries, i., 64
- Wilson, Peter, remarks as to use by Scotch fishermen of mussels as bait, vi., 309
- Winds, their influence upon fisheries, i., 281; the winds favourable for fishing, vii., 316
- Windsor and Eton Society, iii., 115
- Winter cod and herring fisheries of Norway, v., 274, 284
- Winter haddock fishery of the United States, its value, v., 27; other statistics thereof, v., 50
- Wirrah, the, an Australian fish of the *Percide* family, v., 311
- Wisconsin, statistics of fisheries of, v., 24, 25
- Witcher, W. F. (Commissioner of Fisheries for Canada), on the desirability of establishing telegraphic communication along coast lines, v., 144
- Witham, river, plentifully supplied with coarse fish, iii., 145
- "Wolf," name given to the bass by the Romans, viii., 58
- Wolf-fish, one of the blennies, i., 134; size attained by it, i., 135; possesses very powerful teeth, i., 135; ii., 152, its food, i., 135; its pugnacity, i., 135; apparently a night feeder, i., 136; opinions as to its value as a food fish, i., 427; vii., 21; anatomical details of the genus to which it belongs, x., 152; geographical dis-

- tribution, x., 153; habits, x., 153; food, x., 153; spawning, x., 154; size attained by it, x., 154; modes of capture, x., 154; quality of flesh, x., 154; commercial value, x., 154; names given to this fish, x., 155; general description, x., 155
- Wolf-net. See *Nets*.
- Wolves, entozoa of, regarded by peasantry of south of France as serpents, vi., 261
- Woman-fish, or manatee, iii., 228-235
- "Wondyrchoum," a form of trawl-net used in England in the 14th century, iv., 315
- Woodbridge, fisheries carried on there, viii., 337
- Woodger, Mr. John, his introduction of the Newcastle "kipper," xi., 131
- Woods and Forests, Department of, action taken to ascertain as to possession of charters by Scotch proprietors fishing for salmon, vi., 158
- Woods, W. Fell, remarks on oyster culture, v., 98; and on parasites in cockles and oysters, vi., 30
- Wood's Holl (Massachusetts), zoological station at, v., 56, 67
- Woodyer, Mr. (Scarborough), remarks by him at Practical Fishermen's Congress, iv., 350
- Woollen works, pollution of rivers by, iv., 267; remedies for this, iv., 268, 269
- Woolwich Brothers' Angling Society, iii., 176
- Woolwich Piscatorials, iii., 176
- Workhouse turbot, a name given to the halibut, viii., 187
- Works on Fishing, or in which Fishing is mentioned: Accomplisht Ladies' Delight, iii., 607; Amusements of Clergymen, iii., 665; An Angler's Strange Experience, iii., 635; Ancient and Modern Fish Tattle, iii., 542; Anecdotes of Literature and Scarce Books, iii., 578, 601; Angler (Clifford's), iii., 666; Angler (Lath's), iii., 666; Angler in Wales, iii., 621; Angler Naturalist, iii., 631; Angler's Companion, iii., 622; Angler's Com-  
plete Guide and Companion, iii., 635; Angler's Delight, iii., 608; Angler's Museum, iii., 560; Angler's Note Book, iii., 572; Angler's Progress (1789), iii., 533; Angler's Progress (Boaz's), iii., 669; Angler's Register, iii., 631; Angler's Song Book, iii., 673; Angler's Souvenir, iii., 622; Angler's Tent, iii., 666; Angler's Vade-mecum, iii., 608; Angler's Vade-mecum (Carroll's), iii., 619; Anglers, iii., 664; Anglers' Evenings, iii., 540, 541; Anglers' Guide, iii., 618; Anglers' Museum, iii., 615; Anglers' Note Book and Naturalists' Record, iii., 634; Anglers' Rambles, iii., 620; Angling Idylls, iii., 632; Angling in all its Branches, iii., 618; Angling Literature (Blakey's), iii., 541; Angling Literature in England, iii., 541; Angling Resorts near London, iii., 633; Animalia of Aristotle, iii., 545; Ars Amatoria, iii., 546; Art of Angling, iii., 614; Art of Angling, iii., 624; Art of Angling (Barker), iii., 588; Art of Angling Improved in all its Parts, iii., 614; Art of Angling in Scotland, iii., 622; Art of fishing, iii., 666; Art of Trout-fishing in Rapid Streams, iii., 632; Ausonius, iii., 556, 557; Autobiography of the late Salmo Salar, Esq., iii., 632; Barker's Delights, iii., 652; Battle of Mr. Carnal and Mrs. Lent, iii., 563; Bibliomania, iii., 537; Bibliotheca Ichthyologia et Piscatoria, iii., 532; Bibliotheca Piscatoria, iii., 531, 534, 540, 564; Boke of St. Albans, iii., 497, 539, 565, 566, 570, 571; Book of the Axe, iii., 669; Book of the Pike, iii., 632; Book of the Roach, iii., 632; Book of the Salmon, iii., 627; Book on Angling, iii., 631; Booke of Angling or Fishing, iii., 537, 574; Booke of Fishing with Hooke and Line, and all other Instruments thereunto belonging, iii., 573, 611; Briefve Treatis of Fishing, iii., 611; British Angler, iii., 614; British

- Anglers' Manual, iii., 623; British Angling Flies, iii., 635; British Field Sports, iii., 634; Certaine Experiments concerning Fish and Fruite, iii., 574; Chalk Stream Studies, iii., 630; Chaplets from Coquet Side, iii., 671; Collection of Right Merrie Garlands, iii., 669; Colloquy of the Saxon Ælfric, iii., 563; Complete Fisherman, iii., 613; Compleat Angler (The), iii., 536, 596; Complete Guide to Spinning and Trolling, iii., 631; Concise Treatise on the Art of Angling, iii., 615; Complete Troller, iii., 609; Coquetdale Fishing Songs, iii., 669; Country Contentments, &c., iii., 585; Country Gentleman's Vade-mecum, iii., 613; Days and Nights of Salmon-Fishing in the Tweed, iii., 627; De Animalium Naturâ, iii., 547; De Ordine Creaturarum, iii., 559; De Piscatione, Compendium, iii., 611; De Re Rustica, iii., 558; De Vetulâ, iii., 563, 611; Driffield Angler, iii., 618; Enemies of Books, Blades', iii., 539; English Husbandman, iii., 585; Erne (The); its Legends and its Fly-Fishing, iii., 627; Experienced Angler, iii., 605; Field Sports, iii., 666; Fish and Fishing in the lone Glens of Scotland, iii., 628; Fisher (The), iii., 576; Fisherman's Magazine, iii., 632; Fisherman (The), iii., 576; Fishermen Fishers of Men, iii., 575; Fishes and Fishing, iii., 631; Fishing Gossip, iii., 631; Float Fishing and Spinning in the Nottingham Style, iii., 635; Flood, Field and Forest, iii., 632; Fly-fisher and his Library (Cambridge Essays), iii., 541; Fly-fisher's Entomology, iii., 622; Fly-fisher's Guide, iii., 618; Fly-fishing in Northumberland, iii., 670; Forest Scenes in Norway and Sweden, iii., 627; Game Laws Versified, iii., 669; Genteel Recreation, iii., 661; Gentleman Angler, iii., 613; Gentleman's Recreation (Cox's), iii., 607; Gentleman's Recreation (Blome's), iii., 610; Geoponica, iii., 558, 611; Georgics
- (The), iii., 546; Giannettasius, iii., 573; Gleanings, iii., 620; Goodman's Recreations, iii., 585; Halieuticon, iii., 546; Halieutics, iii., 549-555; Handbook of Angling, iii., 627; Hawking, Hunting, Fowling and Fishing, now newly collected, by W. G. Faulkner, iii., 574; Hexameron, iii., 559; Hone's Year Book, iii., 575; Idylls of Theocritus, iii., 545; Illustrated Fly-fisher's Text-book, iii., 624; Innocent Epicure, iii., 607; Jewel for Gentry, iii., 588; Kentish Angler, iii., 618; Kingsley's Life and Letters, iii., 630; Lay of the Last Angler, iii., 674; Lay of the Lea, iii., 603; Maxims and Hints for an Angler, &c., iii., 620; Modern Angler (Alfred's), iii., 631; Modern Angler (Salter's), iii., 618; Moor and the Loch, iii., 623; Mosella, iii., 556, 557; My Life as an Angler, iii., 624; Newcastle Fishers' Garlands, iii., 669; North Country Angler, iii., 615; Northern Memoirs, iii., 599, 610; Onomasticon, iii., 555; Pepys' Diary, iii., 613; Pleasures of Princes, iii., 585, 611; Poeticæ, iii., 564; Practical Angler, iii., 628; Practical Fisherman, iii., 634; Prose Halieutics, iii., 628; Quaint Treatise on Flees and the Art a' Artyfichall Flee Making, iii., 633; Rail and the Rod, iii., 632, 679; Recreations of Christopher North, iii., 624; Remarks on Shooting, in Verse, iii., 668; River Angling for Salmon and Trout, iii., 624; Rod and Gun, iii., 623; Rural Sports, iii., 618; Rustic Occupations, iii., 572; Salmonia, iii., 619; Scientific Angler, iii., 634; Secrets of Angling (The), iii., 536, 538, 576; Secrets of Angling (by C. B.), iii., 613; Several Ways of Hunting, Hawking, and Fishing, &c., iii., 607; Shakespeare as an Angler, iii., 654; Sketch Book of Geoffrey Crayon, Gent., iii., 619; Songs and Poems (Stoddart's), iii., 667; Songs of the Edinburgh Club, iii., 673; Spinning Tackle, iii., 631; Thames



- and Tweed, iii., 632; Treatyse of Fysshynge with an Angle, iii., 566; 611; True Art of Angling, iii., 610; Universal Angler, iii., 594; Wayne conseytes of folysche love undyr colour of fysching and fowlyng, iii., 563; Waterside Sketches, iii., 632; Young Man's Companion, iii., 612; Young Sportsman's Delight (1712), iii., 538
- Worms, found in great numbers in black mud of sea-bottom, vi., 277; very destructive to timber, ix., 88
- Worship of ponds of fish, and certain rivers, in West Africa, v., 442
- Wrasses, anatomical details, i., 147; ii., 150; varieties, i., 148, 149; habits, i., 150
- Wounds inflicted by fish, frequently poisonous, viii., 32
- Wright's submerged wave-action hatching box, ii., 82
- Wycombe Angling and Preservation Society, iii., 123
- Wye, River, law of time of George I. establishing close time for salmon, iv., 206; appearance of salmon disease, vi., 5; its polluted condition, vii., 40-42
- Wytheville, United States America, hatching station, v., 68
- X
- Xiphias (sword-fish), cæcal appendages in this fish, vi., 274
- Xiphidae* (sword-fishes), i., 119; vi., 274
- Y
- "Yagers" (Dutch steam-carriers), ii., 263
- "Yair-fishing," ii., 218
- Yangtze, the river, provision made for lighting it, v., 171, 175
- Yarmouth, Great, one of the principal English fishing ports, i., 9; description of vessels employed in drift net fishing, i., 284; mode of working, i., 285; description of the work connected with fishing for herring, ii., 218, 219; the principal seat in England of the herring fishery, ii., 219; xi., 129, 133; boats used there, ii., 220; xi., 133; mode of payment of crews of fishing vessels, ii., 221; modes of curing herring, ii., 222; discovery by Mr. Bishop of the bloater-cure, ii., 222; "kippers," ii., 222; number of vessels employed in the Yarmouth herring fishery, ii., 223; Yarmouth trawlers, ii., 231; one of the principal ports on the east coast of England for trawlers, iv., 90; increase in the number of vessels employed, iv., 90; division of profits between owners and crews of fishing vessels, iv., 163; social condition of fishermen, iv., 173; growth of trawl fishery there, iv., 313; bull-trout caught there, vi., 185; number of vessels employed in trawling, vii., 308; fisheries carried on there, viii., 335; vessels employed, viii., 335; system of apprenticeship not generally followed, viii., 335; wages of boys, viii., 335; failure of the mackerel fishery, viii., 335; necessity for formation of deep-water entrance to harbour, ix., 5; importance of Yarmouth as a fishing port, ix., 255; antiquity of the herring fishery at this place, xi., 134; Yarmouth "free fair," xi., 135, 137; discovery by Peter Chivalier, a Yarmouth merchant, of a method of curing herring, xi., 138; quantity of fish annually delivered there, xi., 160
- Yarmouth luggers, number of nets used by them, xi., 133
- Yarmouth, U.S.A., a fishing port, v., 5
- Yarrell, extracts, &c., from his work on British fishes, i., 413, 416
- Yeddo. See *Tokiö*.
- Yelk, or umbilical sac in fish, vi., 276
- Yellow-tail, the, a fish of the Australian seas, its habits, v., 323; its value as bait, v., 323
- Yellow trout fishing, ii., 375, 378, 383
- Verseke oyster beds, first steps towards prohibiting public fishing at,

- v., 87; how leased out, v., 88; rent paid, v., 88; withdrawn from public fishing, v., 88; success of the method adopted for improving this fishery, v., 88; no close time after being withdrawn from public fishing, v., 91
- Yeso, statistics of sea products for the years 1878 and 1881, v., 192, 193; principal seat in Japan of the herring and salmon fisheries, v., 200
- Youghal, necessity for pier or harbour there, vii., 135
- Youl, Mr., experiments in transportation, for long distances, of salmon eggs, ii., 47
- Young, Archibald, Fishery Inspector for Scotland, opinion as to entry of grilse into rivers for purposes other than spawning, vi., 157; appointed a Commissioner to inquire into the working of district fishery boards in Scotland, vi., 164, 191; his views as to deficiency of harbour accommodation on east coast of Scotland, and the urgent need for assistance from Government in remedying it, ix., 20, 21
- Young fish, salmonidæ, treatment of, ii., 51; food for young fish, ii., 52, 58; their transportation, ii., 55, 56
- Young, Sir Allen, remarks on economic condition of fishermen, iv., 193
- Zanzibar, condensed report on its fishing industries, xiii., 530-536
- Zeeland, natural oyster beds there, v., 86; oyster trade of Netherlands now concentrated there, v., 86; the early reputation of its inhabitants as fishermen, ix., 308
- Ziphioid whales, skeletons of, iv., 408
- Zodiacal fishes, iii., 48-51
- "Zoea," or larval phase of crustaceans, vi., 332
- Zoolatry, chaps. i., ii., iii., Fishes of Fancy, iii., 5-43; its survival in modern folk-lore, iii., 79
- Zoological mythology, antiquity of, chap. ii., Fishes of Fancy, iii., 17-30
- Zoological science, its value in relation to fisheries, iv., 408-427; benefits likely to be derived from it by those engaged in fisheries, iv., 412-424
- Zoological specimens, desirability of encouraging fishermen to collect them, v., 392
- Zoological stations, transportable station used in Holland, iv., 94; stations at Naples and other places abroad, iv., 426
- Zuyder-Zee fisheries. See *Dutch Sea Fisheries*.
- Zuyder-Zee, fishing villages, ii., 261; oyster beds there practically exhausted, v., 86; proposal for the restocking of them, v., 97; destruction of immature fish, &c., vii., 312
- Zwartewaal, a fishing port of Holland, vii., 284

## Z

Zander, or pike-perch. See *Pike-perch*.

LONDON :

PRINTED BY WILLIAM CLOWES AND SONS, LIMITED,  
STAMFORD STREET AND CHARING CROSS.





